

MANUSCRIPT

*Bryan
Hawkins
Gray
Grove*

52
16
70



GREGAN 98

00170 0081

FEB 26 '98

**Genealogical and Historical
NOTES ON
CULPEPER COUNTY, VIRGINIA.**

Embracing a Revised and Enlarged Edition of

DR. PHILIP SLAUGHTER'S

HISTORY OF

ST. MARK'S PARISH.

COMPILED AND PUBLISHED
—BY—
RALEIGH TRAVERS GREEN.
CULPEPER, VA. III
1900.

PUBLIC LIBRARY

28
51
54
57
58-9
62-3
64

Bryson	Hawkins	Gray	Crockett	James
P 28	57	54	0	51
	58			

ST Marks	MARRIAGES		
56-7-8-9 ✓ 57	✓ 57	✓ 57	✓ 56-7-8
60-1-2-3 ✓ 64	✓ 59	✓ 66	✓ 60-1-2-3
66 71 (2)	✓ 60	(68)	66
66 72	✓ 63		68
68-9	✓ 66		69
71-2	✓ 68		72
74	71		74
	72		
	74		

I 2
14
16
17
18
19
33
36
53
55
59
60
62
64
65
79
81
83
84
86
91
96-9
110

79 ✓	87 ✓
139 ✓	150 ✓
151 ✓	151 ✓
I 2 ✓	53 ✓
60 ✓	65 ✓

OTHER
I 16 ✓
17 ✓
19 ✓
53 ✓
55 ✓
65 ✓
79 ✓
81 ✓
83 ✓
110 ✓
II 6
9
11
17
43
49
51
54
79
83 ✓
124 ✓
140 ✓
143 ✓
158 ✓

II
5
7 ✓
17
18
20
22
26
36
40
46
47
49
50
51-54
56-57-8-9
79 62-3-4
83
87
128
130
134 139
140 143
150
151
158

I 14 ✓
18 ✓
33 ✓
36 ✓
65 ✓
83 ✓
84 ✓
86 ✓
91 ✓
96-9 ✓
118 ✓
II 5 ✓
17 ✓
20 ✓
22 ✓
26 ✓
40 ✓
47 ✓
49 ✓
51 ✓
130 ✓
134 ✓

SCOTCH

James
Pat. Law
on Rapidan
1734.

COL THOS. BARBOUR -
LUCY m. THOS NEWMAN
Nelly m. Martin Halle
B.P. Halle warden of St Pauls ch.

d.m. Mason
d.m. Welch.
W: Chalmers
James Barbour Newman
m. Wallace m. Zimmerman
m. Steptoe Rector St Pauls.

~~THOS BARBOUR~~

MARY BARBOUR

m. DANIEL BRYAN

d m. LATHROP
d m Judge Weylie
d m. Brown.
R. Bryan
Wm Bryan

Sally: m. Gabriel Gray
d m. Leake
d m. Wm Anderson
d m R W Anderson.
d m Cole.

See p. 52 St Marks

entered upon his duties as Governor in 1710, and the two Houses of the General Assembly severally, returned thanks for their relief from long imprisonment and appropriated more than two thousand pounds for completing the Governor's palace. Although he was, in accordance with the dominant doctrines of his day, a strenuous advocate of the Royal prerogative in Church and State yet he was one of the most energetic, patriotic and farseeing statesmen that ever ruled Virginia. He first suggested a chain of forts from the Lakes to the Mississippi (beyond the Alleghanies) to check the encroachments of the French; but many years elapsed before his suggestion and policy were adopted. It was he who conceived the idea of making tobacco notes a circulating medium. His military genius and experience enabled him to wield the militia with great effect against the hostile Indians; but he was no less zealous in the conception and execution of measures for their civilization and conversion to Christianity, as the Indian school at Christanna on the Meherrin river, and the fund of £1000 for instructing their children at William and Mary College, attest. In 1739 he was made Deputy Postmaster-General for the Colonies; and it was he (says Campbell) who promoted Benjamin Franklin to be postmaster for the province of Pennsylvania.

Governor Spotswood died at Annapolis, on his way to command the army against Carthage, and was buried at Temple Farm, one of his old country seats near Yorktown, so named from a house in the garden erected by Governor Spotswood as a cemetery. Dr. Shield, who bought the farm in 1834, says, "the walls of the temple were then only several feet high: within them I found heaps of broken tombstones, and on putting the fragments together, I found the name of Governor Spotswood."

It was in the Temple Farm mansion that Lord Cornwallis met Washington and signed the articles of capitulation which secured American independence.

There is some verbal discrepancy between the authorities about the name of the lady whom Governor Spotswood married. Bishop Meade, upon the authority of a daughter of General Alexander Spotswood, says that her name was Jane Butler, sister of the Duke of Ormond. Charles Campbell, our painstaking historian, says her name was Butler Bryan (pronounced Brain), daughter of Richard Bryan, of Westminster, and her Christian name was after Jas. Butler, Duke of Ormond, her godfather. On the other hand, several of her lineal descendants have informed the present writer that Mrs. Spotswood was the daughter of Richard Brayne, "whose letters to his daughter show him to have been a man of culture." The name of Butler Brayne has been perpetuated in this branch of the family to this day, which raises a strong presumption that it is the true orthography.

Since the above was written I have procured, through the medium of Judge Barton and Capt. George Minor, of Fredericksburg, documentary proof which settles the vexed question, in the form of a letter written by Judge Edmond Pendleton for his client John Benger, the son of Dorothea (Col. Byrd's Miss Thecky) Brayne, sister of Lady Spotswood. The letter is dated Virginia, Sept. 8th, 1762, and is addressed to Capt. Wm. Fox, and is signed by John Benger and Edmond Pendleton, and in it is the following paragraph:—"Richard Brayne and his wife are dead, and Mrs. Brayne's issue was four daughters, Anne, Diana, Dorothy, and Butler. Dorothy intermarried with Elliot Benger, gentleman, and, with her husband, is since dead, and I am her son and heir. Butler intermarried with Major-General Alexander Spotswood, and afterwards married John Thompson (Clerk). She is dead, and Alexander

Spotswood, infant, is her grandson and heir, and is now in England. Anne and Diana remained in England and never married."

Governor Spotswood had four children, John, Robert Anne, Catherine, and Dorothea. John married in 1745, Mary, daughter of Capt. Dandridge, of the British army and had two sons, General Alexander and Capt. John, both officers of the Revolution; and two daughters, Mary and Ann. John, son of John, and grandson of the Governor, married Mary Rousee of Essex, and had many children. General Alexander Spotswood, grandson of the Governor married Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine and niece of General Washington. Robert, second son of the Governor, was an officer under Washington in 1755, and was killed by the Indians. Anne Catherine (Kate) married Bernard Moore, of Chelsea in King William; and their daughter married Charles Carter of Shirley, and was the grandmother of our Chevalier Bayard (*sans peur et sans reproche*), General Robert Edward Lee, named after two of his uncles, Robert and Edward Carter.

Kate Spotswood, Mrs. B. Moore, was a great beauty. The late Mrs. Dunbar of Falmouth, had seen her, and was so impressed by the vision, that, with true womanly instinct, she remembered, after the lapse of many years, the details of her dress, which we reproduce for the benefit of our lady readers. It was a fawn-colored satin, square in the neck, over a blue satin petticoat, with satin shoes and buckles to match, on very small and beautifully shaped feet. A granddaughter of Kate, now living in a green old age, says that when she was a little girl she saw Kate sitting up in her bed at Chelsea, combing her white and silken hair, with a servant holding up a looking-glass before her.

There is a portrait of Governor Spotswood at Chelsea, and there was another at Sedley Lodge in Orange (now in the State Library at Richmond), which the author of this historical tract had daguerreotyped. It represents him in full dress, scarlet velvet—graceful and commanding in face and figure—antique model of the cavalier,—the old English and the old Virginia gentleman, who are as much alike as father and son. What a genealogical tree!—with General Sir Alexander Spotswood its root in Virginia, and Robert Edward Lee its bright, consummate flower.

ORGANIZATION OF ST. MARK'S PARISH.

The Register of St. Mark's Parish, which lies before me, is the oldest manuscript record in the county of Culpeper. The parish is older than the county by eighteen years, the former having been established by Act of Assembly in 1730, and the latter in 1748. It is curious to note the progress of population, and parishes and counties, from their original seats on tidewater towards the mountains. The people went before, the parishes followed after, and the counties completed the organization, according to the uniform policy of the British Government to keep the Church and State in union.

In 1634 the colony of Virginia was divided by the House of Burgesses into eight counties, or shires, as they were then called. In 1692 the old county of Rappahannock was extinguished, and its territory distributed into the counties of Richmond on the north, and Essex on the south, side of the Rappahannock River. The movement of the growing population was along the banks of the rivers, on account of the greater productiveness of the soil, and the facilities of transportation, in the absence of roads in the intervening wilderness. Thus early in the eighteenth century the settlement had passed the Falls of the Rappahannock and reached the Rapid Ann River, where a colony of Germans had seated themselves, and Lieutenant-Governor Spotswood

over. I propose to fill that gap from the folio, which is entire, and with inevitable inferences from other known facts. One of these inferences is, that there was a church at Mount Pony. The ground of this inference is the fact that an appropriation had been made for a church at that place in 1752; and one of Mr. Thompson's manuscript sermons (still extant) is endorsed as having been preached at Mount Poney Church some years after.

The names of the following persons appear in a record before me as having served in a campaign against the French and Indians about this date, viz., Col. Robert Slaughter, Lieut.-Col. Wm. Russell, Capt. Wm. Brown, Capt. Jno. Strother, Lieut. John Field, Lieut. Wm. Slaughter, Martin Nalle, Wm. Nalle, Charles Yancey, Wm. Lightfoot, Reuben Long, Thomas Slaughter, William Robertson, Wm. Yager, Henry Gaines, Henry Stringfellow, and Wm. Roberts. All these names have their representatives still in Culpeper, and they are reproduced as items of interest to their descendants. Robert Slaughter, Robert Coleman, Daniel Brown, Philip Rootes, Reuben Long, and Wm. Williams, are spoken of as being neighbors. Dr. Michael Wallace presented an account to the vestry for 800 pounds of tobacco, for curing Eliza Maddox. Daniel Brown, James Spillman, and Henry Field, are credited with services rendered; and C. Hutchens is allowed 100 pounds tobacco for grubbing the churchyard at Little Fork.

1757. The vestry met at the vestry-house, and the following gentlemen were present:—Rev. Mr. Thompson, minister; Wm. Lightfoot, Robert Green, Goodrich Lightfoot, Wm. Green, Jas. Pendleton, Francis Slaughter, Robert Slaughter, Philip Clayton, Benj. Roberts and Henry Field. James Pendleton was continued as Clerk (Lay Reader) of Little Fork Church; Nat. Pendleton, Clerk of the Lower Church, Richard Young, Clerk of Buck Run Church, and Wm. Peyton, Clerk of the Vestry. The churchwardens were directed to provide two new surplices and two prayer-books for the use of the parish. Col. Wm. Green and Col. Wm. Russell were made church wardens for the ensuing year, and Robert Eastham vestryman, in place of Thomas Stubblefield, deceased. Divers poor and infirm persons were exempted from paying parish levy, and appropriations were made for the support of all poor and disabled people. Last Monday in November, 1757, vestry met at the new church on Buck Run. H. Field reported that he had paid the quit-rents for the glebe and church for 1755-56. Thomas Covington was paid for tarring the church, grubbing the yard, and making the horse-block at Buck Run.

1758. Dec. 1st, Robert Eastham and Robert Green churchwardens for the ensuing year. Thos. Slaughter and Anthony Garnett made vestrymen, in place of Wm. Stubblefield, deceased, and Wm. Lightfoot, removed out of the parish. James Pendleton, Sheriff gave bond and security as collector of parish levy.

1759. In February, Act of the General Assembly established the town of Fairfax, on a "high and pleasant situation in the county of Culpeper, where the courthouse now stands;" and set apart thirty acres of Robert Coleman's land, to be laid off into lots and streets by the trustees, Thomas Slaughter, Wm. Green, Philip Clayton, Nat. Pendleton, and Wm. Williams. This land was held by Benjamin Davis, lessee of Coleman, who was permitted to hold his houses, and have one fifth of his rent deducted. Hence the name of Davis and Coleman Streets. Nov. 26th, 1759, payments were made to William Russell, R. D. Parks, J. M. Tackett, Charles Morgan, and J. Carnager. R. Wright and Joseph Newman, for providing for certain poor persons. Thomas Slaughter and Anthony Garnett made churchwardens for ensuing year.

Sept. 1st, an addition to Little Fork Church, 32 feet long and 22

feet wide, was ordered. Thos. Covington, with Lewis Davis Yancey as his security, gave his bond to build it for 100 pounds. Nov. 1761, the usual annual appropriations for the poor were made. 1500 pounds tobacco were ordered to be sold out of the depositum for cash, to pay 100 pounds to Covington for additions to Little Fork Church. Goodrich Lightfoot and Wm. Williams were chosen churchwardens for the ensuing year, and John Green collector.

1762. Sept. 1st, Wm. Pollard was elected clerk of the Lower Church. An order of Bromfield Parish being exhibited by Ambrose Powell and Martin Nalle, gentlemen of the vestry of said parish, to join them in the division of the two parishes, it is ordered that the same lie for the further consideration of the vestry. From this entry it would seem that although the two parishes had been separated for ten years, the parish lines had not been run. Dec. 18th, 1762, at a vestry at Little Fork Church the usual routine business was gone through, and Henry Field and Benjamin Roberts made churchwardens for the ensuing year.

1763. April 8th, Wm. Ball was chosen vestryman in the room of James Pendleton, deceased, and Henry Field, Jr., in the place of Henry Field, Sr., resigned. Philip Clayton was chosen to succeed Henry Field as churchwarden.

Dec. 19th, "Wm. Ball and Henry Field, Jr., having in the court of Culpeper taken the oath to his Majesty, and subscribed the test, and in the vestry subscribed to be conformable to the doctrine and discipline of the Church of England as by law established, took their places as vestrymen accordingly." The above entry is more circumstantial than usual, but it only describes in detail what always took place when a new vestryman was qualified. Wm. Ball and Henry Field made churchwardens for the ensuing year. 5500 lbs. of tobacco were set apart for repairing the Lower Church, and 3000 lbs. for paying allowances to the poor.

1764. Nov. 19th, appropriated to Thos. Covington, in full satisfaction for repairing the church, vestry-house, dial-post, stand and six benches, 700 lbs. of tobacco, he having already received 3500 lbs.

The Rev. Mr. Thompson having represented to the vestry that the glebe-land of this parish is insufficient to furnish timber, fire-wood and fences, the vestry do order that a petition be presented to the General Assembly for an act enabling the vestry to sell the glebe and purchase another in lieu thereof. Mr. Thompson having asked for leave to build a gallery in Lower Church for the use of his family, the vestry consent, provided the lower part of the gallery be above the windows and not inconvenient to any part of the church, except the back pew, in which the stairs are to be carried up. John Green and Robert Green are appointed churchwardens.

1765. Nov. 26th, the usual routine business being dispatched, the vestry adjourned to meet at Frederick Zimmerman's on the 17th December.

Dec. 17th, ordered, that the churchwardens agree with workmen to build a house at Buck Run Church, and another at the Fork Church, each 12 feet wide and 16 feet long, well framed and covered with shingles free from sap, weather-boarded with feather-edged plank, underpinned with brick or stone 18 inches from the surface of the earth, a brick or stone chimney to each, sash windows to each with eight lights of glass 8 by 10 inches, with a plank floor above and below. We give the style of these houses in detail because they are specimens of the vestry-houses of that day, and illustrate some other points. James Slaughter and James Pendleton were elected vestrymen in the room of Francis Slaughter, gentleman, deceased, and Thos. Slaughter, who had removed from the parish. Goodrich Lightfoot and William Williams church-

wardens for next year.

1766. Nov. 17, Samuel Clayton chosen vestryman in room of Major Philip Clayton. Benjamin Roberts and James Pendleton made churchwardens for next year, and appropriations for current expenses.

1767. Nov. 24th, James Slaughter and Samuel Clayton churchwardens. Samuel Clayton, Jr., in behalf of the congregation of Buck Run Church, moved that R. Young be removed from being reader at said church, and said Young is ordered to answer the complaint on the 18th of December. Mr. Young soon after came into the vestry and resigned. The cause of complaint is not stated.

1768. February 23d, an addition to Buck Run Church, twenty-eight feet wide and three feet long, sills, sleepers, posts and braces all of oak, and underpinned with brick or stone, is ordered; and Captain William Brown being the lowest bidder at 11,500 lbs. of tobacco, it is let to him upon his entering into bond with security that it be done in a workman-like manner, and finished by October of the ensuing year.

November 23d, James Pendleton and G. Lightfoot churchwardens for the ensuing year, and Cadwallader Slaughter appointed vestryman in place of Robert Slaughter, deceased.

1770. Leave is given to Samuel Henning to build a gallery in Buck Run Church at his own expense. The wardens are instructed to advertise the glebe for sale in the Virginia Gazette, and to buy a more convenient site for a glebe. The glebe was sold to Samuel Henning for one hundred and ninety-nine pounds current money. Goodrich Lightfoot and others report that they had viewed several tracts of land, and that Francis Slaughter's or George Catlett's was the most convenient for a glebe. The vestry adjourned to meet at Lawrence Catlett's and decide upon the site. John Green vestryman in the room of William Green, deceased.

November, the vestry this day bought three hundred acres of the tract on which Francis Slaughter lives (Francis Slaughter owned a large tract of land, including the old glebe tract, near what is now called Brandy Station,) and adjoining the land of Reuben Slaughter and Cadwallader Slaughter, gentlemen, for 199 pounds in money and 10,000 pounds of tobacco. An overseer's house, a quarter, a barn and a corn-house are ordered to be built on the glebe immediately.

1771. At a vestry at Buck Run Church, French Strother, gentleman, and John Gray, gentleman, are made vestrymen, in place of Goodrich Lightfoot and Henry Field, gentlemen, removed from the parish. Philip Pendleton is made clerk of the vestry in place of William Peyton, deceased. Mr. Peyton had served the vestry as clerk for forty years continuously. An addition is ordered to the south side of Little Fork Church, to correspond to the other addition. These enlargements of the church, new galleries and extra benches, would seem to show that Mr. Thompson's ministry was attended by large and growing congregations. Mr. Wzugh chosen vestryman in 1772. Colonel James Slaughter, gentleman, agreed to have the glebe-house built for 35,900 pounds of tobacco. The plans and specifications are minutely detailed in the vestry book. This was the glebe-house so long occupied by the reverend and venerable John Woodville, and afterwards by Messrs. Glassell and Wager. The original glebe-house was burned; perhaps some of the outbuildings may be standing.

The glebe-house, the plan of which is described in the last chapter, was built for the Rev. John Thompson; but man proposes and God disposes. Before this earthly tabernacle was finished, Mr. Thompson was called to "a house

not made with hands, eternal in the heavens." After a laborious and fruitful ministry of more than thirty years, the brave soldier of the cross laid aside his armor and put on his crown. He was buried at the brick house near Stevensburg so long tenanted by the Hansbroughs, and now owned and occupied by Dr. Grayson. By his first wife (Lady Spotswood) he had two children, viz: Anne, who in her fifteenth year married Francis Thornton, of Fall Hill, near Fredericksburg. Mr. Thompson also had a son by Mrs. Spotswood, named William, who married Miss Sallie Carter, of Cleve. Among their descendants were Commodore Thompson of the U. S. Navy, and many of the Thompsons of Kentucky.

After the death of his first wife, the Rev. John Thompson married Miss Rootes. One of their children was the Hon. Phillip Rootes Thompson, who once represented the district of Fauquier and Culpeper in Congress, and then moved to the county of Kanhawa, where his family was the nucleus around which was gathered the Episcopal Church and Parish at the mouth of Coal, one of the tributaries of the Kanhawa River.

The second wife of the Hon. P. R. Thompson was a daughter of the old patriarchal vestryman, Robert Slaughter, of Culpeper. Bishop Meade said of her, "She was esteemed and loved by all who knew her, as one of the humblest and most devoted members of the church in Virginia. I have always (he adds) felt my own sense of the Divine power and excellency of religion strengthened by every visit to her abode. She exchanged it some years since for a better one above."

After the death of Mr. Thompson, the Rev. Charles Woodmason was employed to do some service in the parish. This is all that seems to have been known by our historians of this person; but I have found in "Perry's Collection," a memorial to the Bishop of London signed by him, in which he says,— "Through much sickness, brought on by fatigue in traversing the back part of Carolina, I had accepted for my health the Parish of Bronfield in Culpeper county. Being delayed so long in waiting for a successor, Bronfield was granted away, fearing its lapse to the Governor, while I was on my way. I might have gotten some other parish, had not the Virginians entered into resolves NOT TO ELECT ANY MAN FOR THEIR MINISTER BUT A NATIVE OF AMERICA." This explains the whole matter, and shows the patriotic spirit of the vestry of St. Mark's, among whom were some persons who soon became conspicuous in the war of the Revolution. November, 1772, the vestry proceeded to consider of a proper person to recommend to the Governor as minister of the parish, when the Rev. Edward Jones, of Caroline, was unanimously nominated. James Slaughter and John Gray were chosen churchwardens. January 6th, 1773, the Rev. Edward Jones produced his induction from the Governor, appointing him minister of this parish, agreeable to a presentation of a former vestry, and took his seat in vestry accordingly. April 21st, 1773, the vestry met to fix on a site for the mansion on the glebe, and finding no place where water was convenient, agreed with Mr. Francis Slaughter for 100 acres of land adjoining the former purchase, for the sum of 150 lbs. current money. October 26th, 1773, the church in the Little Fork having been burned, the vestry met on the ground, and concluded to erect one of wood, sixty feet long and forty feet wide, on Robert Freeman's or Peter Bowman's land. It was also ordered that William Williams, John Green, James Slaughter and Cadwallader Slaughter have James Pendleton's tobacco-house repaired for Divine worship until the church be finished. December, 1773, the vestry reconsidered their former order and resolved to build a church of brick, eighty feet long and

thirty feet wide in the clear, with twenty feet pitch, to be finished completely in best manner by first day of November, 1776. Thirty thousand pounds of tobacco to be paid next summer, and the balance to be paid in three equal annual payments.

This is the old brick church in the Little Fork which has stood for one hundred years, the mute memorial of other times and other men. The walls of this centennial church once resounded with the voices of sires, some of whose sons now pass by on the other side, or look coldly at the shrine where their fathers worshipped, and speak lightly of the anthems they sung in days of auld lang syne.

And rudely sighs the wandering wind,

Where oft, in years gone by,

Prayer rose from many hearts to Him,

The Highest of the High.

The tramp of many a busy foot

That sought thy aisles is o'er,

And many a weary heart around

Is stilled forever more.

Oh! could we call the many back

Who've gathered here in vain,

Who careless roved where we do now,

Who'll never meet again,

How would our souls be stirred

To meet the earnest gaze

Of the lovely and the beautiful,—

The light of other days.

The churchwardens are ordered to let the following buildings on the glebe-land, viz.:—A kitchen thirty-two by sixteen feet, with an inside brick chimney with two fire-places, covered with good shingles, and boarded with feather-edged plank. A quarter, twenty by sixteen feet covered with long shingles, and boarded with good oak-boards, and an inside wooden chimney. Also, a dairy and meat-house twelve feet square, each to be done in the best manner; a stable twenty feet square, of sawed logs, covered with long shingles; also, seven hundred feet of sawed paling, five feet long, with sawed rails three square. The wardens are also ordered to let the building of a gallery in the Lower Church. John Green and James Pendleton are ordered to agree with Peter Bowman for two other acres of his land, for the use of the church.

1774. Benjamin Roberts and John Green are appointed churchwardens for the ensuing year.

1775. The vestry met to lay the parish levy, but the inspecting law ceasing, they are in doubt what method will be pursued through this colony for levying and collecting the same, and conclude to await the opinion of the General Convention.

1776. The vestry met and proceeded to lay the levy. Robert Gaines was made clerk of the Lower Church, in place of John Hume. It is ordered that Peter Bowman be paid two pounds for one and a half acres of land for the use of the brick church, and that Edmund Vass be paid five pounds for two plans for the brick church. The collector is ordered to pay Samuel Clayton three pounds seven shillings and sixpence for laying off the brick church lot, and Mr. Ball and James Pendleton are made churchwardens for the ensuing year. Richard Yancey is chosen vestryman in the place of John Green, IN CONTINENTAL SER-

vice. (This is the only allusion to the Revolutionary War in the vestry-book. The vestry seem to have limited themselves rigidly to their duties, and never to have invaded the political sphere, although several of them were officers of the army, and all sympathized with the American cause. Culpeper county was conspicuous for the services of her sons in the old Revolution, having contributed eight companies of eighty-four men each to the army. Those companies were raised by the following captains, viz.: John Green, John Thornton, George Slaughter, Gabriel Long, Gabriel Jones, John Gillison, Captain McClanahan (a Baptist preacher), and Abraham Buford. In the notes and illustrations at the end of this volume will be found some interesting details upon this point. We return to the acts of the vestry.)

1777. Ordered, that the churchwardens advertise the vacancy of this parish and the renting of the glebe. As Mr. Jones had not resigned, this looks like a broad hint that his resignation would be accepted.

1778. The General Assembly having suspended the salaries of clergymen, the vestry met to fix on some method of paying the salaries of the officers of the church, and recommended subscriptions for that purpose. The recommendation is signed by French Strother, James Slaughter, William Gray, Robert Green, Robert Yancey, Benjamin Roberts, Cad. Slaughter and James Pendleton. Burkett Davenport is made vestryman in place of Wm. Williams, deceased.

1780. February 21st, the Rev. Edward Jones this day came into the vestry and resigned the charge of this parish. In March the vestry met at Capt. Bradley's, and ordered that the Sheriff collect of each tithe in the parish five pounds tobacco, or in money at the rate of twenty-five per hundred. Robert Pollard and Lawrence Slaughter are appointed vestrymen to fill the vacancies. In the ensuing April the vestry met at the glebe, and agreed to receive the Rev. James Stevenson as minister of their parish, according to law, and Thomas Stanton was made lay-reader at the Little Fork Church, in the room of Philip Pendleton, resigned. The vestry met again in December of this year, and ordered certain payments to be made to John Jameson, clerk of the county, Henry Field, Reuben Long, Robert Latham William Terrill, and Michael Sloane, for the benefit of the poor of the parish. Lawrence Slaughter and Robert Pollard churchwardens for the ensuing year.

1771. Robert Coleman made collector, and ordered to collect of 1957-tithes seven pounds of tobacco each, for the clothing, feeding, and providing medical attention for the poor distributed among the farmers.

1782. Ordered, that the churchwardens inform the poor claimants of this parish three months before meeting that they attend the vestry (if able) and let their situation be known.

1783. Bowles Armstead appointed vestryman in the room of Benjamin Roberts, deceased.

1784. Resolved, That the churchwardens provide the goods for the poor on the best terms they can and report the result. James Jett is appointed clerk of the vestry, and Samuel Clayton and Robert Yancey churchwardens.

This is the last meeting of the vestry recorded in the old register, which began in 1739. This gap in the record of the parish can only be filled with a general outline of its history, which must be gathered from many scattered sources. Rev. James Stevenson probably continued to be the minister of St. Mark's Parish until he exchanged places with Mr. Woodville, the former going to Fredericksburg and the latter coming to Culpeper.

THE ORGANIZATION OF THE CHURCH IN VIRGINIA.

1785. The Episcopal Church in Virginia had its first legislative council.

of the building of St. Stephen's Church, Culpeper C. H. General Edward Stevens (the Revolutionary hero), who lived in the house now occupied by Mrs. Lightfoot in his will, recorded in August, 1820, "confirms his promise to give one acre of land in Fairfax" for an Episcopal church, one acre adjoining the village for a Presbyterian church, and one acre to Free Masons' Lodge of Fairfax adjoining his family burying-ground for a cemetery. St. Stephen's was built between 1820 and 1823.

ST. THOMAS PARISH, ORANGE COUNTY.

This parish was cut off from St. Mark's in 1740, carrying James Barbour and Benjamin Cave, vestrymen, along with it. Before the separation St. Mark's had built a church, since known as the old Orange church, near Ruckersville, and a chapel where Robert Brooken now lives. There was also a chapel ordered at Bradley's or Batley's quarter, whose site was to have been fixed by Benjamin Cave. After the separation, St. Thomas' vestry built the Pine Stake Church, near Raccoon Ford, on land originally patented by Francis Taliaferro; and a middle church below Orange C. H., on land now owned by Erasmus Taylor. All trace of the Pine Stake Church is gone. The writer remembers in his boyhood to have been at a barbecue at the church spring. The middle church was of brick, and was well preserved as late as 1806. Some years later it shared the fate of many other old churches, which were assumed to be common property, and were torn down and carried off piece by piece. The gilt altar-piece, with other ornaments of the chancel, were attached to household furniture. The old communion service, engraved with the name of the parish, given by the grandmother of President Madison and other good women, has been recovered and is now in use.

Unhappily the old records of St. Thomas Parish have been lost, so that it is no longer possible to reproduce the chief early actors in it. The Rev. Mungo Marshall was minister in 1753. There was once a tombstone over his grave, but that too was appropriated, and was used in a tannery to dress hides upon. In 1760 he was succeeded by the Rev. Wm. Giberne. In 1761 the Rev. James Marye followed, and his first official act was the funeral sermon of the paternal grandmother of President Madison. In the family record it is said, "her funeral sermon was preached by Rev. J. Marye, jr., from Rev. 14 ch. 13 verse." In 1767-8 the Rev. Thomas Martin succeeded. He was a tutor of President Madison, and lived for a time in the family at Montpelier. He was a brother of Gov. Martin of North Carolina. A letter from Mr. Madison to him expressing a great respect and affection for his preceptor, may be seen in "Rever's Life and Times of Madison." Rev. John Burnett succeeded Martin about 1770, and was followed by Rev. John Wingate, the last of the colonial clergy, who being suspected of want of loyalty to Virginia, soon took his leave. The disloyal odor this man left behind him may have been the reason why the vestry, who were very patriotic (James Madison, the vestryman, was chairman of the Orange committee,) did not have another minister for twenty-three years, contenting themselves with occasional services by the Rev. Matthew Maury of Albemarle. The old churchwarden, Major Moore buried the dead with the church service, and the Rev. Mr. Belmaine, while paying his court to Miss Lucy Taylor, and on his visits after his marriage, officiated. The Rev. Henry Fry (Methodist) was sometimes called upon to preach, always preceding his sermons with the old church service (says Col. Frank Taylor in his diary.) In 1780 the vestry engaged the blind Presbyterian minister Mr. Waddell (whose eloquence has been so glorified and transfigured by the genius of Mr. Wirt) to

officiate for them once a month in the Brick (Middle) Church, and gave him 60 pounds. Mr. O'Neil was the minister from 1790 to about 1800. In 1809-11 the Rev. Hugh C. Boggs officiated at Orange C. H. and the Pine Stake Church, which was standing as late as 1813.

This brings us to the time when the minister from Culpeper began services in Orange, of which an account will be found in the body of this work. The church at Orange C. H. is modern, having been built in 1833-34. The history of the services of the Messrs. Jones, Earnest, Davis, Carson, and Hansbrough, are within the knowledge of those now living, and need not be reproduced here; it not being within the scope of this book to give more than a brief sketch of Bromfield and St. Thomas, as having been originally within the bounds of St. Mark's Parish.

Col. Frank Taylor's diary enables one to form a life-like conception on the animated social circle of which Orange C. H. was the centre from 1786 to 1799. The circle embraced Montpelier, Coleman's Springs, Clark's Mountain, and parts of Culpeper and Madison counties. The persons who figured in it were Col. Frank Taylor, James Taylor (Clerk of the County,) Dr. Ch. Taylor, the family physician, and Erasmus, Robert, John, and other Taylors, whose name is legion. Col. Thomas Barbour and his brother James, James Barbour, Jr., Dr. Thomas Barbour, Richard Barbour—Ambrose, Gabriel, Philip, son of Thomas; Philip, son of Ambrose; and another Philip Barbour. Major Moore, Robert, John, and William Moore, and many more. Col. James Madison, Sr., Col. Jas., Jr., (President), Ambrose, William, Catlett, and other Madisons. Crump, Charles, Ben and Abner Porter. William and R. B. Morton, Andrew Shepherd, Sr. & Jr. John and Alexander Shepherd. A whole chime of Bells—John, William, Thomas, and Charles. Col. Lawrence, Hay, Frank, and William Taliaferro. Capt. Catlett, Frank, John Catlett, Jr., and Henry Conway. Col. James Pendleton, Nat., Henry, John, Bowie, Philip, and countless other Pendletons, chiefly from Culpeper. Capt. William and Francis Dade. Andrew and John Glassell; Reuben Smith, James and John Walker, Zachary, Robert, and John Burnley, and Isaac and John Williams, and Samuel Slaughter. Divers Alcockes, Lees, and Gibsons, &c. &c. Among the young ladies were Lucy, Sally, and Fanny Barbour; Nancy, Sally, Betsy, Patsy, Lucy, and Polly Taylor; Franky Alexander, Milly and Polly Glassell, Hanna Watkins, Lucy Gaines; Mary, Betsy, Sally, and Suky Conway; Fanny, Elizabeth, Joanna, and two Katies Pendleton; Sally, Betsy, and Judy Burnley; Sally, Nelly, Elizabeth, and Frances Madison; Fanny and Polly Moore, the Misses Gilbert, Sally Throgmorton, the Misses Chew, &c. &c. And then there was an almost continuous influx of visitors, chiefly from Spotsylvania, Caroline, and Culpeper, and a stream of travellers to and from Kentucky by way of Culpeper, Winchester, and Red Stone in Monongalia.

These people seem to have had a gay time—dining parties of twenty-five to thirty from house to house; quilting parties, winding up with a dance; balls at Sanford's, Bell's, and Alcocke's hotels in the winter, varied with hare, fox, and wolf-hunting, especially when Major Willis and Hay Taliaferro came up with twenty hounds. In the summer they had fish-fries and barbecues at Dade's Mill, Waugh's Ford, Wood's Spring, Leathers' Spring, and Herndon's Spring. Col. Taylor seems never to have missed an election; he always records the names of the candidates for office and the number of votes for each. He brings before us Mr. Madison as candidate for Congress, Assembly and Convention, addressing the people in defence of the Constitution, to which the ignorant were opposed. He is said to have spoken from the steps of the

The late Judge Barbour and the Hon. Jere and Dr. Geo. Morton were among his pupils, and retained a lively recollection of his discipline. The memory of that mother in Israel, Mrs. Sarah Lewis, already referred to, went back to O'Neil's time. The Rev. J. Woodville made occasional excursions to these churches, when vacant, and the Lutheran minister, Mr. Carpenter, baptised and buried the Episcopalians when without a pastor.

The leading Episcopal families who adhered to the church of their fathers through evil as well as good report, were, the Lewises, Burtons, Vawters, Caves, Gibbs, Strothers, Thorntons, Barbours, Conways, Gibsons, Pannills, Gaines and Beales. The last name reminds me that Reuben Beale was a Lay Delegate to the first Convention in 1789 and 1793. After the revival of the church in the Rev. Mr. Lamon's time (1834-5), when there were large accessions to its communion, the ministers have been the Rev. A. H. Lamon, deceased, Wm. T. Leavell, John Cole, deceased, R. T. Brown of Maryland, Joseph Earnest deceased, Rev. Dr. Shield, of Louisville, Ky., Wm. H. Pendleton, deceased, J. G. Minnegerode, of Culpeper, Rev. Mr. Wroth of Baltimore, with occasional services by other clergymen. There is a church at Madison C. H., which in 1834, had forty communicants, whose names are now before me, a church at Woodville, and one at Washington. These churches have been so depleted by emigration to the south and west and by infrequent and intermittent services, that they are hardly able to stand alone, and are now (Dec. 1876) like sheep scattered on the mountains, without a shepherd.

HISTORICAL EXCURSIONS.

THE KNIGHTS OF THE GOLDEN HORSESHOE.

SIC JUVAT TRANSCENDERE MONTES.

Governor Spotswood's expedition over the great mountains, as he called it, is one of the most romantic passages in the history of Virginia. Indeed, it has been happily chosen as the theme of a romance by Dr. Caruthers, entitled "The Knights of the Horseshoe," a traditionary tale of the cocked hat gentry in the Old Dominion. The author seems to have used due diligence in gathering the fugitive traditions of this adventure which lingered dimly in the minds of his generation. The popular idea of this expedition seems to have been derived from the "traditionary tale," as the author fitly calls it. One is reluctant to unmask a popular idol by substituting facts for fancies and showing the historical basis upon which it stands. Until the publication of John Fontaine's journal, the facts known about this expedition were but few. Robert Beverly, one of the party, in his Preface to the History of Virginia, 1722, merely said, "I was with the present Governor at the head-spring of both of these rivers (York and Rappahannock), and their fountains are in the highest ridge of mountains." The Rev. Hugh Jones, Chaplain to the House of Burgesses, in his Present State of Virginia (1724), says:—"Governor Spotswood when he undertook the great discovery of a passage over the mountains, attended with a sufficient guard of pioneers and gentlemen, with a supply of provisions, passed these mountains and cut his Majesty's name upon a rock upon the highest of

them, naming it Mt. George, and in complaisance to him the gentlemen called the mountain next to it Mt. Alexander. For this expedition they were obliged to provide a great quantity of horseshoes, things seldom used in the eastern part of Virginia, where there are no stones. Upon which account the Governor, upon his return, presented each of his companions with a golden horseshoe, some of which I have seen covered with valuable stones resembling heads of nails, with the inscription on one side, 'Sic juvat transcendere Montes.' This he intended to encourage gentlemen to venture backward and make discoveries and settlements; any gentleman being entitled to wear this golden shoe who could prove that he had drunk his Majesty's health on Mt. George."

It has always been assumed that Gov. Spotswood communicated an account of his expedition to the home government, and it tends to confirm this assertion that Chalmers in his "Annals" says the British Government penuriously refused to pay the cost of golden horseshoes. But nothing has yet been produced from Spotswood on this subject. The present writer has recently gone through the Spotswood manuscripts recovered from England, whither they had been carried by Feathershaugh, and which are now the property of the Historical Society of Virginia. We only discovered one allusion to the subject in these papers. In a letter to the Board of Trade, 1718, Spotswood says:—"The chief aim of my expedition over the great mountains in 1716 was to satisfy myself whether it was practicable to come at the lakes. Having found an easy passage over that great ridge of mountains hitherto deemed unpassable, I discovered from the relations of Indians which frequent these parts, that from the pass where I was it was but three days' march to a great nation of Indians, living on a river which discharges itself into Lake Erie; and that from the west side of the small mountain that I saw that lake is very visible. The mountains on the other side of the great ridge being smaller than those I passed, shows how easy a matter it is to gain possession of these lakes." To account for these crude notions of the geography of the country it must be remembered that all west of Germanna was at that time a vast unexplored wilderness, covered by a dense forest, never trodden by the foot of the white man, except the flying rangers who hovered upon the frontiers of population to watch the Indians.

John Fontaine, son of Rev. James Fontaine (Huguenot), and brother of the Rev. Peter Fontaine and of the Rev. James Fontaine, clergymen of the Church of England in Virginia, was an ensign in the British army. He came to Virginia in 1713, for the purpose of exploring the country and choosing lands for the settlement of the family when they should come over. He made the acquaintance of Gov. Spotswood at Williamsburg, and under his auspices visited the new settlement at Germanna, and accompanied Spotswood to his Indian school at Christanna, on the Meherrin River, and also on his expedition over the great mountains. He kept a journal of his daily doings, which furnishes the only authentic account we have of this stirring adventure. His plain, unvarnished tale dispels the mist which the popular fancy had peopled with hostile Indians haunting the march, assassins stealing into camp at dead of night, and committing murder, perpetrating massacres, and doing battle in the mountain passes. The recent publication of this journal rescues the facts from traditionary perversions and restores them to their true historical proportions. From him (an eye-witness) we learn that Gov. Spotswood came from Williamsburg by way of Chelsea (King William) and Robert Beverly's (Middlesex), where the Governor left his chaise, and bringing Beverly along came on horseback to Germanna, where, on the 26th August, 1716, they were met by other

Fanny Murphy, Julia Horner, Betsy and Kitty. July 17, 1809.

Jno. Sanders, Nov. 2, 1818. Ch: Isabella, Mildred, Nathaniel, Mary, Sims, Wm., Elizabeth, m. Sims, Robt., and James. Lived near Stone Mountain. Jan. 18, 1819.

Anthony Scott, Jan. 7, 1754, Jane; had children, Thos., Frances. married Abraham Cooper, Elizabeth, who m. Rawley Corbin, and Ann, m. Burk. May 17, 1764.

John Simpson, July 2, 1776; Elizabeth; children: Wm. Jas., Alexander, Jno., Anne, Elizabeth, m. Berry; Mary, m. Burke, Eleanor, m. Booton, and Jane. Dec. 16, 1776.

Richard Sims, April 16, 1809. Mary. Children: Robert Terrill Sims, Richard Miclin, Edmund, Joseph T., Henry, Sally Butler, Avel Collins, Nancy Tucker, and Mary Foster Sims. June 19, 1809.

Robt. Slaughter, Nov. 3, 1769; Mary; children were: Robt., Thos., Wm. Jas., Francis, Lawrence, Geo., Susannah, m. Lightfoot. Dec. 21, 1769.

Francis Slaughter, Sept. 2, 1765, had daughters, Frances, who m. a B. His sons were Francis, Reuben, John and Cadwallader. May, 1766.

Wm. Smith, July 29, 1811. Children: James, Wm., Winney, who was married. Leana, Laura, m. Cooper. Sept. 16, 1811.

Wm. K. Spilman, May 15, 1819. Had bros. John and Conway, nephew John A. Spilman, and niece, Elizabeth Frances Armstrong. May 19, 1819.

Walter Stallard, July 13, 1803. Hannah. Children: Eliza, m. Cavender, David, Samuel, Walter, Randolph, Peggy, m. Clore, Rachael, m. Luttrell, Mary Ann, m. Scott, Fanny, m. Shumate. Apr. 20, 1807.

Diana Stanton, dau. of Henry Field Sr., Sept. 26, 1794. Children: William and a daughter, who m. a Slaughter, having son, Stanton Slaughter Dec. 16, 1811.

Edward Stevens (Gen. Stevens) June 1, 1820. Gilly. Had daughter in law, Polly (wife of John Stevens, who d. before his father). Left Kentucky land to James Scanland, Wm. Edmondson, Richard Chandler, Mr. Bland (who m. Nancy Edmondson), Edward Evans, James Edmondson, Betsy Emery, (late Betsy Edmondson) and Jno. Edmondson; Had sister Patty, who m. Edmondson. Aug. 24, 1820.

Jas. Stevenson, who m. Frances Arnott. Feb. 24, 1805. Children. Robert, Sarah, m. Woodville, Jas., Carter and Andrew, Oct. 16, 1809.

Wm. Steward, Dec. 13, 1802. Elizabeth. Children: Charles, Joseph, Humphrey, John, Elizabeth, Lucy, Sarah, m. Smith, and Grannan (a daughter). Owned land in King George county. Speaks of land he bought of Capt. Jas. Thomas, Philip Slaughter and Robt. Patton. Dec. 17, 1804.

Francis Strother, Apr. 17, 1751, Speaks of his wife Susanna, and of his children, John, George, Anthony, Frances, Robert, Mary, Behehaland, Elizabeth and Susanna. He refers to his failure to get from Lord Fairfax's office a deed for land which he had purchased and afterwards sold to John Minor. Apr. 16, 1752.

James Strother, who was dead on the 16th of December, 1761, left children: French, James, and Mary, who married George Gray.

Geo. Strother, June 20, 1767, Mary, leaves 100 acres on Kennerly's Mountain to his daughter, Margaret, directs land on Little Pass mountain to be sold. John and George were his sons. Aug. 20, 1767.

Jno. Strother, Mar. 29, 1795; wf. Mary; children: Ann, m. Strother, Susanna, m. Lawlor, Mary, m. Browning, Lucy, m. Covington, Elizabeth, m. Browning, Mildred, m. Covington, John, Jos., Sarah, m. Hughes. Apr. 20, 1795.

Robt. Stuart, May 14, 1770; wf. Mary; children: Lucy, m. Pulliam, Nancy, m. Strother, and Robert. Sept. 21, 1789.

Edward Stubblefield, Oct. 19, 1750; Elener; Lewis Davis Yancey was his brother-in-law; his widow m. Thos. Brown. Mar. 21, 1750.

T

Harry Taliaferro, Jan. 1, 1803; Elizabeth. Children were John, Harry, Lindsey, Caty, Judith, Lucy, and Melinda. Sept. 19, 1803.

Martha Tannahill, Mar. 19, 1821. Ch. Wm., Nancy, Keziah, Geo., Elizabeth, m. Lewis Moore, Mariann, m. Baker, and two daus. who m. Wm. Carter and Anson Dearing. Mar. 19, 1821.

Wm. Tapp, June 27, 1780; wf. Christian; children: Vincent, Ann, m. Jno. Cunningham, Alice, m. Jno. Graham, Elizabeth, m. Green, Sarah m. Jno. Jett, Wm., Lewis, and Mary, m. Yates. Jan. 27, 1791.

Massey Thomas, who was dead in Aug. 1776, had wife Elizabeth, ch. Jno., Wm., Reuben, Massey, Jesse and Susannah.

Jno. Thomas, Apr. 29, 1782; children: Benj., Jno., Wm., Massey, Margaret, m. Robert McKey, Sarah m. Wm. Powell, and Ann, m. Jeremiah Kirk. Feb. 21, 1785.

Geo. Thompson, Catherine; July 11, 1755; had children, Elizabeth, who married Henderson, Winnifred, Geo., Jno., and David. Aug. 16, 1764.

Constance Major, Nov. 6, 1764, speaks of his grandson, Philip Major, who was the son of Samuel, her son, John, and her daughters, Jane, who m. Loggins, and Precilla, who m. George Dillard. Apr. 18, 1765.

Jno. Thoupson, Feb. 3, 1771; chil. were Wm., Jno., Phillip Roots, Ann, m. Francis Thornton, and Mildred had sister Ann Neilson. Nov. 16, 1772.

Bryant Thornhill, Dec. 8, 1779; Thomson; children: Jos., John, Reuben, Wm., Bryant, and Elizabeth. Apr. 17, 1780.

Geo. A. Thornton, Nov. 30, 1818, a physician of Alexandria, speaks of his wife "Frances G. Thornton," of his kinsmen, Aylett Hawes, Geo. Washington Thornton, and Stewart G. Thornton.

Stokley Towles, Jan. 15, 1757, speaks of his children, Joseph, Henry, Mary and John; also of having sent to Liverpool for goods by Capt. Gayworth. Dec. 15, 1757.

Jas. Tutt, Jan. 20, 1786; wf. Ann. Children: Benj., Mille, m. Lynch, Elizabeth, m. Sanders, Richard, Mary, m. Tutt, Lewis, Gabriel, Hansford, and Ann, m. Paul Williams. Sept. 21, 1789.

Jno. Tutt, May 8, 1812. Children. Benjamin, Jno., Elizabeth, m. Taliaferro, Gabriel, Nancy, m. Taliaferro, Philip, Richard Johnston. June 15, 1812.

U

Geo. Utz, June 28, 1753, had daughters, Margaret, Barbaba, who m. Blakenbaker. His sons were Geo. and Michael; lived on Robinson river. Aug. 31, 1766.

V

Robert B. Voss, of "Mountain Prospect, Culpeper county." July 12,

1811. Children: Susan F., Benjamin F., Robert S., and Wm. Edward
21, 1811. Samuel Gordon, of Falmouth, executor.

W

Thos. Wallace, Jan. 1814. Owned land in Madison county, Kentucky
and Ohio. Had James, Caroline et als. Had nephew, G. B. Wallace, and
bro. John Wallace. Sept. 21, 1818.

Edward Watkins, Jan. 6, 1787; wf. Sarah; his nieces were Sarah
kins Cowne, Elizabeth Tutt, and nephew, James Broaddus. Sept. 17, 1800.

Thos. Watts, Jan. 25, 1760. Eliza: speaks of his bro. Wm. Watts, his
Richard and Wm. Watts, and his dau. Elinor Cox. Apr. 13, 1763.

Joel Watts, July 17, 1781; Isabel; Ch: Lettie m. Brown, Barbara, m
Thomas, Joanna, m. Stewart, Frederick. Aug. 20, 1781.

Peter Weaver, Mar. 27, 1763, Elizabeth; had daughters, Margret, Bar
ry, who m. Carpenter, Catharina and Hannah, Aug. 18, 1763.

Jas. Whitehead, Sept. 23, 1806, Margaret. Children: John, Sarah, m.
McGuinn, Jas., Nelson, Frances, William and Margaret, m. Daniel Dura.
Oct. 20, 1806.

Michael Wilhoite, Aug. 10, 1803. Children: Elizabeth, m. Spicer, G.
briel, Jas., Michael, Agnes, m. Coghinill, Frances, m. Lucas, Ann, m. Haw
kins, Sarah, m. Green. July 16, 1804.

Y

Nicholas Yager, Sept. 12, 1779; Susanna; children: Nicholas, Frederick
Cornelius, Beggee, Rosanna and Susanna, (twins), Absolam, Benj., Elijah, and
Jessee. Aug. 20, 1781.

Lewis Davis Yancey, Apr. 17, 1778; wf. Winifred. Children: Chas., Lew
is, Richard, John Philemon, Ann, m. Nalle, Winifred, m. Nalle, Jas. and Rob
ert. Apr. 22, 1788.

Chas. Yancey, Mar. 10, 1805. Elizabeth. Children: Ann, m. Doggett.
William, Thomas, Keziah, m. Freeman, and Major; had grandson, Chas. Lee
Yancey. Apr. 15, 1805.

Geo. Yates, Mar. 13, 1788; wf. Mary. Children: Laurence Catlett; was
bro. in law of Kemp Catlett, and a grandson of Geo Yates, of Caroline county.
June 16, 1788.

NOTE: See will of Constance Major in the Ts, which was put there by mis
take.

MARRIAGE RECORD.

[Note: The year of marriage only is given. From 1781 to 1825.]

Jno. Abbot, m. Eliz. Heaton, 1805;	Jno. Abel, m. Frances Fennell, 1785;
Thos. Adams m. Anne Houton, 1797;	Thos. Adams m. Anne Houton, 1796;
Jno. Adams m. Marg. Calvert, 1794;	Ephraim Adams m. Mary Moore, 1820;
Am. Adkins, Frankie Marrifield, 1784;	Jno. Adle m. Nancy Yates, 1803;
Wm. Alexander, Frankie Rucker '82;	Jas. Aines m. Winnie McGuinn, '95;
Wes Allen m. Susannah Gaines, 1800;	Jas. Allen m. Mary Hunt, 1792;
Jas. Allen m. Bettie Chilton, 1799;	Jas. Allen m. Sarah Chapman, 1788;
Churchhill Allen m. Peg. Walden '14;	Newman Allen m. Peggie White 1812;
Benj. Allan m. Eliz. Caul 1815;	Newman Allen, Mary A. Brown, 1819;
Presley Allen m. Nancy Walden 1817;	Jas. Allen m. Eliza C. White, 1806;
Jno. Almand m. Jane Bingham, 1814;	P. Amiss m. Anne Tapp, Feb. 22, 1786;
Philip Amiss, Anne Tapp Sept. 4 '86;	Jas. Amiss m. Nancy Dennis 1815;

Wm. Anderson, Annie Underwood, '86;
Jacob Anderson, Eliz. Richerson, '92;
Edmund Anderson, Fannie Turner '16
Wm. Anderson m. Mary Priest 1804;
Anson Antram, Charlotte King, 1799;
Jno. Appleby m. Mary Long 1793;
Turner Ashby, Dorathea Green '20;
Wm. Ashby, Wilhimina Strother, '05;
Jno. Asher, Betsey Burbridge 1802;
Benj. Askins m. Lucy Settle 1802;
Jno. Athe m. Doreas Cullen 1785;
Stencer Atkins, Mildred Brandam '18;
Wm. Aylor m. Sarah Boughhorn '95;

Jno. Anderson m. Lucy Sutton, '86;
Geo. Anderson m. Berkley Clarke, '89;
Jno. Anderson m. Nancy Little, '00;
Thos. Antram m. Esther Sharp 1799;
Geo. Apperson m. Mary S. Yancey '19;
Ed. Archer m. Susannah Pencer 1788;
Thompson Ashby, Anne L. Menefee '08;
Wm. Asher m. Eliz. Sharp 1797;
Waller R. Asher, Eliza Shannon 1805;
Wm. Askins m. Catherine Jones 1793.
Elias Atkins m. Eliz. Atkens 1816;
Cornelius Austin m. Eleanor Butler '92;
Lewis Aylor m. Nancy Creel 1810.

B

Jno. Bachelder m. Sarah Pup 1799;	Jno. Bailey m. Alice Patton 1802;
Jas. Baines m. Frances Thompson '91;	Jacob Baker m. Lydia Trimble 1799;
Jacob Baker m. Eliza Lawrence 1819;	Archibald Baker m. Eliz. Massie 1819;
Philip Baker, Kittie Lawrence 1820;	Philip Baker m. Catherine Baker '21;
Solomon Baker, B—— Herrington, '21;	Jos. Balden m. Betsey Dillard '03;
Peter Balden m. Amy Smith, 1815;	Jno. Ball m. Pollie Gibbs, 1792.
Era Ball m. Anne Dillen, 1799;	Sam'l Ball m. Anne Thud, 1807;
Willis Ballance m. Joyce Green, 1796;	Larkin Ballard m. Eliz. Gaines, 1786;
Curtis Ballard m. Esther Gaines, 1781;	Johnson Ballard, Bettie Eastham, 1791;
Wm. Ballenger m. Eliz. Hughes 1806;	Jno. Balleu m. Anne Cooke, 1791;
Jas. Balwick, Elizabeth Bryan, 1817;	Jessee Banley m. Ellen Bosan, 1822,
Mich. Barner, Frances Brown, 1795;	Wm. Barbee m. Fannie Curtis, 1808;
Wm. Barbour m. Eliz. White, 1796;	Jno. Barger m. Anne Swindler, 1793;
Geo. Barger m. Hannah Boon, 1789;	Joshua Barler m. Rhode Thomas, 1789;
Ephraim Barlow m. A. Carter, 1789;	Zach. Barner m. G. Roberts, 1797;
Martin Barnes m. Rhode Sampson '87;	Shadrach Barnes, Fran. Mazingo 1786;
Jas. Barnes m. Polly Hill, 1792;	Wm. Barnes m. Eliz. Marshall, 1790;
Benj. Barnes, Eleanor Stapleman, '94;	Rich. Barnett Sarah Utterback; 1794;
Dan. Barnett, Ruthy Magruder, 1795;	Wm. Barnett m. Sarah Matthews, '97;
Law. Barnett, Cath. Vass or Voss;—	Wm. Barron m. Lucy Stwentiman '91;
Elias Bartlett m. Mary Brown, 1819;	Jno. Basye m. Catherine Basye, 1793;
Henry Basye m. Eliz. James, 1786;	Edmund Basye m. Caty Thomas, 1808;
Wm. Bates Sr., Mary Harris, 1781;	Wm. Bates Jr. m. Eliz. Harris, 1781;
Wm. Batson m. Aggie Lawrence, 1820;	Abraham Baughan, Mary Weaver, '97;
Mordecai Baughn, Mary Tineman, 1801;	Moses Baughan m. Sarah Yowell, '12;
Abner Baughan, Priscilla Hume, 1817;	Jno. Bayless m. Fannie Porter, 1809;
Wm. Bayley m. Catharine Smith—	Jno. Bayne m. Sarah Hawkins, 1793;
Henry Bazel m. Lucy Brandon—	Geo. Beale m. Susannah Brooke, 1817.
Geo. Bean m. Nancy Petty, 1788;	Osborn Beatty m. Anne Willis, 1819;
Jno. Beckham m. Rebecca Gray, 1813;	Jno. Beem m. Nancy Bowen, 1813;
Jno. Beam m. Patsy Partlow, 1815;	Wm. Bennett, Sarah Clatterbuck, 1786;
Wm. Bennett m. Patty Carder, 1792;	Geo. Bennett m. Mary Holloway, '99;
Jno. Bennett m. Caty Carder, 1800;	Geo. Bennett m. Peggy Dodson—
Jessee Berry m. Anna Miller, 1790;	Simpson Berry, Jemima Jennett, 1790;
Wm. Berry, Jemima Weakley, 1798.	Wm. Brooks m. Fannie Lloyd, 1792
Anthony Berry m. Peggy Ward, 1797;	Wm. Berry m. Lucy Berry, 1807;
Reuben Berry, Millie Reusens, 1815;	Jno. Bigbee m. Sallie Wheatley, 1799;
Chris. Biofey m. Clara Horton, 1804;	Thos. Bingham m. Nancy Norman, 1793;

Josiah Bishop, Susannah Inskip, '84;
 Jno. Bishop m. Anne Stokes, 1798;
 Churchhill Blakey, Mary Clark, 1781;
 Wm. Blackwell, Rach. Tompkins; —
 Wm. Blakey m. Polly Gaines, 1799;
 Jas. Blake m. Sarah Asher, 1808;
 Jas. Blankenbaker, Eliz. Carpenter, '90;
 S. Blankenbaker, Charl. Leatherer, '91;
 Thos. Bohannan, Frances Dicken, '89;
 Wm. Bonnifield, Eliz. Wilson, 1792;
 Jno. Booton m. Frances Clarke, 1786;
 Jos. B. Botts m. Nancy Fristoe, 1796;
 Francis Bowen m. Millie Yates, 1788;
 Jas. Bowen m. Anne Foushee, 1814;
 Peter B. Bowen, Sarah Fishback, 1815;
 Wm. Bowen m. Polly Partlow, 1815;
 Geo. Bowlin m. Eliz. Priest, 1810;
 Wm. Barford m. Nancy Fry, 1806;
 Aug. Bradley m. Frankie Hurt, 1788;
 Abso. Bradley, Rebec. Rambottom, '24;
 Ben. Bragg, Polly Twentiman, 1735;
 Ezek. Bragg, m. Nancy Estes 1802;
 Thos. Bragg, m. Eliz. Jones 1816;
 Wm. Branham m. Eliz. Yates, 1784;
 Jas. Branham, Marg. Lindsey, 1806;
 Rich. Branham, Marg. Threlkeld, '98;
 Dan. Brannan, Eliz. Canady, 1806;
 Jas. Brany, Charity Humphrey, 1808;
 Ananias Breedwell m. Celey Daniel, '93;
 Jas. Briant m. Susannah Jollett, 1782;
 Jno. Britton m. Polly Bragg, 1815;
 Wm. Brooke m. Fannie Loyd, 1792;
 Garfield Brown m. Nancy Long, 1784;
 Jas. Brown m. Eliz. Gore, 1788;
 Wm. Brown m. Lucy Campbell, 1786;
 Thos. Brown, Eleanor Weatheral, 1796;
 Jno. Brown, m. Polly Norman, 1795;
 Jas. Brown, Sukey Zimmerman, 1791;
 Wm. Brown m. Mary C——, 1797;
 Braxton Brown m. Lucy Carder, 1804;
 Dan. Brown, Penelope Collins, 1809;
 Jno. F. Brown, Susannah Dulaney, '08;
 Jas. Brown, Cassendia Menefee, 1808;
 Jno. Brown Jr., Lucy Hughes, '12;
 Wm. Brown m. Tab. R. Menefee, 1814;
 Thos. C. Brown, Frances Griffin, 1814;
 Daniel Brown m. Lucy Powell, 1818;
 Presley Brown, Anne M. Popham, '21;
 Robertson Brown, Sarah Bishop, 1817;
 Rich. Brown m. Frances M. Hill, 1822;
 Thos. Browning, Eliz. Bywaters, 1793;
 Jas. Browning, Jane Whittedge, 1789;
 Jno. Browning m. Fran. Pendleton, '98;
 Thos. Bishop m. Eliz. Morris, 1794;
 Jonathan Bishop, Nancy Kobler, 1807;
 Jos. Blackwell m. Frances Hopper, 1798;
 Jas. Blair m. Eleanor Vaughan, 1784;
 Wm. Blair m. Polly McQueen, 1810;
 Jno. Blake m. Lucy Atkins, 1809;
 Jac. Blankenbaker m. Han. Weaver, '71;
 Jas. Bledsoe m. Judith Ward, '85;
 Joel Bolling m. Anne Gaines, 1792;
 Jno. Booker m. Kitty Taliaferro, 1804;
 Wm. Botts m. Anne Gaines, 1791;
 Henry Baughan m. Eliz. Walle, 1793;
 Jos. Bowen m. Nannie Gibson, 1797;
 Jas. Bowen m. Amelia Pollard, 1815;
 Jos. Bowen m. Sarah Nalle, 1814;
 Jesse Bowlin m. Nancy Kelly, 1798;
 Henry Bowyer, Rebecca Bennett, 1810;
 Sam. K. Bradford, Emily Slaughter, '14;
 Aug. Bradley m. Polly Lillard, 1805;
 Jno. Bradley, m. Rosamond Botts '99;
 Gabe Bragg, m. Polly Estes 1809;
 Evans Bragg, m. Polly Hudson 1809;
 Jno. Branham m. Sallie Boswell, 1789;
 Jas. Branham m. Bettie Doggett, 1784;
 Nimrod Branham, Peggy Marshall, '97;
 Reub. Branham m. Becca Farley, '98;
 Vinson Branson m. Anna Dodson, 1807;
 Wm. Breedline m. Marg. Wright, '92;
 Cuthbert Breedwell m. Mary Hilton, '96;
 Jas. Bright m. Dinah Johnston, 1797;
 Thos. Broadus, Susannah White, 1792;
 Armistead Brown, Peggy Collins, 1792;
 Ezekiel Brown m. Sarah Long, 1786;
 Dan. Brown m. Peggy Covington, 1794;
 Jno. Brown m. Phoebe Brown, 1787;
 Chas. Brown m. Nanny Hall, 1794;
 Henry P. Brown m. Hannah Butler, '94;
 Nich. Brown m. Nancy Cardwell, 1799;
 Evans Brown, Mary Anne Williams, 1802;
 Jas. Brown m. Sallie Jett, 1803;
 Wm. Brown m. Mary Griffin, 1807;
 Jas. Brown m. Mary Smith, 1804;
 Jno. Brown m. Katy Ramey, 1804;
 Jno. Pow. Brown, Isabel. Thompson, '11;
 Enoch Brown m. Sallie Yates, 1800;
 Norman Brown m. Gracy Reese, '18;
 Jas. Brown m. Kitty Morris, 1814;
 Robertson Brown m. Nancy Bishop, '22;
 Wm. Brown m. Sarah Ficklin, 1816;
 Thos. Browning m. Eliz. Sewright, 1793;
 Caleb Browning m. Anne Moor —;
 Shadrach Browning m. Peg. Routt, '94;
 Wm. Browning m. Lu. McClannahan '92;

Wm. Browning m. Nancy Stone, '93;
 Frances Browning, Polly Farmer, '93;
 Wm. Browning, Lucy Browning '00;
 Willie Browning, Caroline Menefee, '17;
 Jno. Brumley, Martha Hopper, 1793;
 Jannah Bruce, Sarah Johnston, '99;
 Thos. Bryan m. Mary Stanton, 1783;
 Jno. Bryan m. Nancy Lillard, 1807;
 Jno. Henry Buck, Lucy Colvin, 1794;
 Ralley Buckner m. Mild. Strother, '14;
 Jno. Rurdyne m. Jemina Clarke, 1783;
 Joshua Birkland, Frances Harden '96;
 Wm. Burke m. Nancy Weaver, 1802;
 Thos. Burrows m. Polly Meade, 1803;
 Towson Butler m. Cath. Blackwell —
 Aaron Butler m. Sarah Simms, 1801;
 Jno. Butler m. Nancy Butler, 1805;
 Wm. Butler m. Bertha Little, 1805;
 Chas. Butler, Susannah Neale, 1809;
 Wm. Butler m. Eliz. Green, 1796;
 Thos. N. Butt, Caty G. Broadus, 1806;
 Jas. Butterfield, Polly Ballinger, 1793;
 Taliaferro Browning, Mary id '92;
 Francis Browning m. Polly Yates, '02;
 Geo. Browning Millian Covington, '09;
 Jas. Broyles m. Anne Wilhoite, '21;
 Benj. Bruce m. Mary Crisal, 1789;
 Elijah Bruce m. Malinda Browning, '10;
 Jas. Bryan m. Lottie Kennard, 1804;
 Reub. Burley, Jeannetta Delaney, '99;
 Jno. Buchannon m. Sarah Jones, 1797;
 Chas. Bullard, Martha W. Herndon '13;
 Alex. Burgess m. Agnes Reece, 1815;
 Edmund Burke m. Fran. Weaver, '97;
 Jno. Burke m. Betsy Berry, 1805;
 Harris Burriss m. Nancy Hudson, 1812;
 Benj. Butler m. Mary Edwards, 1790;
 Armistead Butler, Mary Wheatley, '01;
 Taliaferro Butler, Janny Grimsley, '04;
 Elijah Butler m. Catharine Watts, 1798;
 Taliaferro Butler m. Polly Miller, —;
 Jno. Butt m. Eliz. Norris, 1800;
 Sam'l. Butt m. Nancy Oder, 1803;
 Martin Button m. Cath. Matthews '12;

C

Jno. Calvert m. Anne Askins, 1804;
 Jesse Calvert m. Sericy Rea 1810;
 Danl. Cameron m. Sallie Oliver, 1811;
 Jno. Canner m. Esther Olive, 1805;
 Marshall Camp, Lucy Wilkerson, '05;
 Willis Camp m. Nancy Colvin, 1798;
 Morgan Campbell, Mary Huffman, '07;
 Elias Campbell m. Chloe Swindler, 1796;
 Pat. Campbell m. Lydia Hill, 1789;
 Silas Campbell m. Nancy Turner, 1791;
 Elijah Campbell m. Eliz. Cannon, 1799;
 Jno. Camper, Susannah Huffman, 1792;
 Sam. Compton m. Eliz. Harper, 1790;
 Leroy Canady m. Sarah Leavel, 1782;
 Jas. Cannon m. Sarah Scott, 1812;
 And'w Carpenter m. Eliz. Konlar, '92;
 Joshua Carpenter m. Sarah Smith, '90;
 Benj. Carpenter m. Susanna Burkes, '00;
 Archibald Carnal m. Eliz. Oder, 1819;
 Jno. G. Carson m. Lucy Hall, 1802;
 Geo. Carder m. Anne Hume, 1806;
 Wm. Carter m. Mary Chester, 1789;
 Chas. Carter m. Susannah Tapp, 1797;
 Geo. Carder m. Lilly Brown, 1799;
 Thos. Carter m. Marg. Green, 1803;
 Wm. Carder, Keziah Tannahill, 1812;
 Landon Carter m. Polly Lillard, 1815;
 Jno. Cason m. Judith Roebuck, 1788;
 Reuben Cave m. Anne Jenkins, 1782;
 Ralls Calvert m. Polly Strother, 1709;
 Geo. Calvert m. Nancy Norman, 1809;
 Owen Campbell m. Jemima Lear, 1787;
 Antram Camp m. Nancy Pierce, 1803;
 Ambrose Camp m. Eliz. Conner, '95;
 Geo. H. Camp m. Handy Bohan, 1816;
 Jno. Campbell m. Frances Green, '98;
 Jos. Campbell m. Su. Shackelford, '93;
 Robt. Campbell, Lucy Campbell, 1794.
 Wm. Campbell m. Anne Howard, 1800;
 Reub. Campbell m. Mary Cannon, 1801;
 Joel Camper m. Anna Coons, 1792;
 Ed. Compton m. Rebecca Murphy, '09;
 Jno. Carnegie m. Frances Jones, 1802;
 Jno. Cannon, Jr., Judith Monroe, 1813;
 Sam. Carpenter, Peg. Blankenbaker, '93;
 And'w Carpenter m. Anna Wayland, '91;
 Dav. Carmichael m. Nan. Anderson, '93;
 Garland Carr m. Mary Phillips, 1783;
 Burkett Carder m. Nancy Hawkins, '05;
 Wm. Carder m. Lythia Yowell, 1807;
 Wm. Carter m. Susannah George, 1795;
 Benj. Carder m. Polly Carder, 1796;
 Fred. Carter m. Nancy Jenkins, 1797;
 Randolph Carder, Fannie Pierce, 1812;
 Wm. Carder Jr. m. Eliz. Holland, '15;
 Abner Carter m. Martha Moore, 1816;
 Hemp Catlett m. Sallie Pierce, 1791;
 Jos. Cave m. Mary Jenkins, 1791;

Benj. Eddings, Fannie Etherton, 1808.
 Jno. Eddins, Millie Dulaney, 1789.
 Wm. Edgar, Martha Lightfoot, 1785.
 Owen Ellis, Marg. McKelbin, 1803.
 Thos. Ellis, Amelia Jenkins, 1810.
 Wm. Embry, Hannah Patton, 1808.
 Jos. Emry, Isabel Butler, 1802.
 Peter Estes, Sallie Yates, 1792.
 Absalom Estes, Gilly Simms, 1816.
 Jos. Etherton, Eliz. T. Simms, 1811.
 Jno. Etherington, Frances Yancey, 1799.
 Wm. Evans, Betsey Wood, 1786.
 Frosty English, Nancy Razor, 1820.

Thos. Falconer, Sallie Winston, 1795.
 Dan. Farner, Eliz. Dulaney, 1814.
 Jno. Fayer, Roda Gaines, 1803.
 Wm. Fincham, Polly Kebbon, 1815.
 Jno. Ferguson, Anne Green, 1795.
 Mason Fewell, Sarah Fiddle, 1806.
 Benj. Fewell, Nancy Walle, 1789.
 Benj. Ficklin, Susannah Foushee, '87.
 Wm. Fincham, Bettie McAllister, '04.
 Jno. Fincham, Millie Simms, 1818.
 Elijah Finks, Eliz. Foster, 1800.
 Chas. Finnell, Lucy Finnell, 1786.
 Jacob Fishback, Hannah Huffman, '88.
 Geo. Fisher, Dolly Alsop, 1804.
 Jno. Flemming, Mary Walle, 1799.
 Rawleigh Fletcher, Polly Estes, 1801.
 Jas. Fletcher, Edy Bywaters, 1798.
 Jno. Fletcher, Polly Jeffries, 1819.
 Thos. Flint, Mollie Ballard, 1788.
 Ben. Ford, Eliz. F. Dravel, 1803.
 Joshua Ford, Nancy Terrell, 1791.
 Wm. P. Ford, Gilly Marshall, 1822.
 Rich. C. Foushee, Nancy Martin, 1817.
 Jno. Foushee, Sallie Crutcher, 1788.
 Edwin Fox, Betsey Higgason, 1814.
 Wm. Franklin, Agnes Oder, 1821.
 Fred. Frazier, Marg. Whale, 1821.
 Jno. Freeman, Lydia Edge, 1792.
 Jno. H. Freeman, Sarah Grinnan, '21.
 Ephraim Fry, Mary Huffman, 1786.
 Enoch Furr, Susannah Waters, 1813.
 Thos. Furniss, Francis Dulaney, 1785.

Lawrence Gaar, Rosannah Broyles, '90.
 Thos. Gaines, Nancy Fryer, 1805.
 Geo. Gaines, Susannah Graves, 1788.
 Rich. Gaines, Frances Jolly, 1789.
 Jno. Gaines, Peggy Wise, 1792.

Churchhill Eddins, Marg. Hart, '90.
 Philip Edwards, Easter Corbin, '90.
 Peyton R. Eldridge, Polly Guins, '90.
 Aug. Ellis, Mildred Slaughter, 1804.
 Hiram Ellis, Polly Chappallar, 1800.
 Chas. Emory, Winney Peyton, 1800.
 Jno. Estes, Susannah Butler, 1800.
 Sam. Estes, Mary Peyton—
 Reub. Etherton, Eleanor McDonald, '90.
 Jas. Ethrington, Martha Blackburn, '90.
 Jas. Ethrington, Hannah Dulaney, '90.
 Jno. Evans, Gilly C. Strother, 1800.
 Abraham Early, Phoebe Peyton, 1800.

F

Jno. Farmer, Jemima Grant, 1784.
 Wm. Farrow, Lydia Wiley, 1806.
 Jno. Feedlow, Marg. Oder, 1808.
 Benj. Fincham, Susannah Smith, 1800.
 Jno. Ferguson, Eliz. Burton, 1811.
 Benj. Fewell, Amy Coghill, 1798.
 Jas. Fewell, Lucy Zimmerman, 1801.
 Ben. Ficklin, Eleanor Slaughter, 1800.
 Wm. Fincham, Eliz. Clatterbuck, 1790.
 Fielding Finks, Frances B. Triplett, '90.
 Abner Finnell, Nancy Dowling, 1793.
 Morgan Finnell, Eliz. Sisson, 1791.
 Jno. Fishback, Polly Norman, 1814.
 Wm. Fisher, Elly Hand, 1803.
 Zach. Fleshman, Phoebe Leather, 1790.
 Vinson Fletcher, Sallie Barnes, 1804.
 Stephen Fletcher, Mary Barnes, 1793.
 Jno. Flint, Sallie Porter, 1788.
 Wm. Flint, Eliz. Ballard, 1788.
 Reub. Ford, Eliz. Bally, 1806.
 Jno. Ford, Rosey Norman, 1788.
 Robt. Foster, Eliz. Finks, 1805.
 Geo. Foushee, Susan Foushee, 1819.
 Wm. Fox, Caty Woodard, 1809.
 Jonathan Franklin, Milly Tinsley, '90.
 Henry Frazier, Nancy Bredlove, 1795.
 Wm. Freeman, Nancy Hughes, 1806.
 Garnett Freeman, Nancy Foster, 1811.
 Archibald Freeman, Marg. Welch, 1819.
 Thos. W. Fry, Eliz. Slaughter, 1795.
 Sam. Furnis, Sarah Roberts, 1782.
 David Fulks, Eliz. Huffman, 1788.

G

Abraham Gaar, Dinah Weaver, 1791.
 David Gaines, Peggy Mitchell, 1790.
 Humphrey Gaines, Eliz. Warren, 1790.
 Edw. W. Gaines, Nancy Yowell, 1796.
 Reub. Gaines, Emma Lewis 1818.

P. Gaines, Frances Mason, 1821.
John Gant, Sarah Raterliffe, 1785.
Samuel Garner, Susannah Turner, '07.
John Garriott, Eliz. Kinnard, 1791.
John Garriott, Caty Hudson, 1802.
Gary Gateshill, Anne Lightfoot, '84.
John Garnett, Sarah Butler, 1791.
John Garnett, Polly Jones, 1795.
John Garnett, Nancy Clarke, 1791.
Samuel Garnett, Sallie Fucks, 1799.
John Garnett, Eliz. Garnett, 1816.
John George, Duncan Tussey, 1801.
John Gibbs, Lucy Clarke, 1789.
John Gibson, Eliz. Norman, 1801.
Sam. Giddings, Sarah Mason, 1787.
Lawrence Gin, Sarah Leavel, 1785.
Jas. Ginn, Eliz. Butt, 1789.
Wm. Goss, Mary Simms, 1799.
Ben. Gosney, Sarah Applebee, 1789.
Wm. Gore, Mary Simms, 1799.
Wm. Gordon, Eliz. Smede, 1810.
Jas. A. Gordon, Anne G. Gaines, 1814.
Dan. Good, Eliz. Lipp, 1791.
Thos. Godfrey, Polly Settle, 1798.
Geo. Gore, Eliz. Mauck, 1783.
Rob. Godney, Eliz. Wills, 1819.
Jas. Glascock, Susannah Kilby, '24.
Wm. Gray, Jennie Manuel, 1823.
Leonard Graves, Rebecca Bingham, '94.
Jno. Graves, Eliz. Eddins, 1788.
Thos. Graves, Mary Mason, 1795.
Jno. T. Green, Lavinia Jett, 1812.
Thos. Green, Mary Hawkins ———.

Walter Hackley, Chloe Clarke, 1799.
 Fred. Hagert, Mary Davis, 1791.
 Jno. Haleys, Rachael Fleshman, 1787.
 Jere. Hall, Judy Allan, 1792.
 Henry Halley, Eliz. Reed, 1816.
 R. Ham, E. Pemberton or Pendleton, '90.
 Nimrod Hambrick, Mariah Adams, '16.
 Thos. Hand, Anne Eastham, 1818.
 Martin Harden, Jane Aynes, 1792.
 Jas. Hardy, Pattie Ballance, 1784.
 Rob. Harden, Eliz. Oder, 1808.
 Jno. Horford, Pattie Fennell, 1792.
 Jos. Harper, Eliza Anne Greenway, '11.
 Jessee Harris, Mollie Clatterbuck, '87.
 Geo. Harrison, Nancy Duff, 1784.
 Elijah Harvey, Mary Jarrell, 1785.
Achilles Hawkins, Leaty Yowell, 1807.
 Wm. Hawkins, Dolly Gaines, 1786.

John Gallahue, Anne Rowe, 1793.
 Jos. Garring, Patsy Smith 1823.
 Jas. Garriott, Susannah Campbell, '92.
 Jas. Garrett, Lydia Haynes, 1800.
 Levy Garwood, Sarah Inskeep, 1795.
 Chas. D. Gaunt, Rachael Lillard, 1824.
 Edmund Garnett, Sarah Graves, 1787.
 Rob. Garnett, Eleanor Cochran, 1790.
 Elijah Garnett, Nancy Branham, 1799.
 Larkin Garnett, Eliz. Garnett, 1812.
 Jas. Garnett, Anne Hilton, 1823.
 Burnett George, Sarah Starke, 1816.
 Thos. Gibson, Nancy Feaganes, 1807.
 Minor W. Gibson, Eliza Shackelford, '19.
 Law'ce Gillock, Betsey Twenteman, '88.
 Thos. Ginn, Eliz. Brady, 1786.
 Thos. Ginn, Mary Threlkeld, 1789.
 Geo. Grady, Fannie Bredlove, 1795.
 Rich. Gosney, Fannie Rowe, 1830.
 Joshua Gore, Eliz. Rountree, 1816.
 Mungo M. Gordon, Mildred Marye, 1809.
 Alex. Gordon, Jr., Eleanor C. Ball, '15.
 Rich. Goodall, Eliz. Merry, 1785.
 Enoch Golden, Lucy Gooze, 1807.
 Rich. Glovier, Milly Shackelford, 1795.
 Eli Glascock, Susan. Bungardner, '98.
Jos. Gray, Lydia Stout, 1796.
Hezekiah Gray, Anne Dyke, 1811.
 Phillip Graves, Eliz. Jones, 1785.
 Dan. Graves, Eleanor Grady, 1792.
 Jos. Graves, Nellie Branham, 1800.
 Rich. Green, Eliz. Haney, 1811.
 Francis Gaines, Lucy Hughes, 1805.

H

Wal. Hackley, Winnif. Chancellor, '17.
 Carlisle Hanes, Dorcas Williams, 1798.
 Thos. Hall, Amy Nalle, 1893.
 Jas. Hall, Jane Willey, 1813.
 Stephen Ham, Rhoda Coffey, 1782.
 Jno. Hambrick, Eliz. Spencer, 1810.
 Wm. Hamilton, Sarah Hume, 1805.
 Moses Harbinson, Anne Barler, 1789.
 Wm. Harden, Eliz. Doggett, 1822.
 Jacob Hardman, Nancy Collins, 1783.
 Jno. Harmond, Mary Haney, 1808.
 Wm. Harper, Anna Suliman, 1793.
 Geo. Harrold, Nancy Horsley, 1786.
 Jas. Harris, Mary Brady, 1788.
 Obed Harrison, Frances Lewis, 1793.
 Elijah Harkins, Polly Kelly, 1805.
 Wm. Hawkins, Anne B. Smith, 1785.
 Jno. Hawkins, Nancy Jones, 1787.

Jno. Hawkins, Mahala Randolph, '95.
 Math. Hawkins, Nancy Wilhoite, ———
 Jas. J. Haydon, Cath. Branham, 1783.
 Geo. Hanes, Anne S. Smith, 1794.
 Jas. Hanes, Sarah Jackson, 1786.
 Anthony Haynie, Sarah Williams, 1787.
 Benj. Head, Milly Long, 1785.
 Patterson Heaton, Polly Bridwell, '13.
 Wm. Helm, Susan S. Cowne, 1819.
 Jno. Henderson, Nancy Hansbrough, '21.
 Benson Henry, Keziah Manwell, 1792.
 Enoch Hensley, Jane Nicolson, 1789.
 Wm. Henton, Hannah Heaton, 1805.
 Thos. Herford, Sarah Heaton, 1797.
 Elliott Herndon, Sallie Carter, 1791.
 Edw. Herndon, Nancy Rucker, 1791.
 Geo. Hesser, Emily Evans, 1824.
 Jas. Heaton, Sallie Evans, 1804.
 Silas. Hickerson, Polly Tutt, 1811.
 Wm. Hill, Sallie Ballinger, 1791.
 Wm. Hill, Frances Fennell, 1786.
 Jno. Hill, Nancy Palmer, 1792.
 Humphrey Hill, Anne Myrtle, 1798.
 Joel Hill, Nancy Vaughan, 1820.
 Jno. Kennon Hill, Grace Jenkins, '17.
 Sam. Hinsley, Rosanna Pierce, 1786.
 Leonard Hisle, Ramey Jasper, 1804.
 Jno. Hisle, Polly Hisle, 1797.
 Strother Hisle, Eliz. Smith, 1809.
 Jas. Hitt, Frances Reynolds, 1822.
 Stephen Hogg, Sarah Williams, 1800.
 Jno. Holland, Catharine Coghill, '88.
 Jno. Hopper, Sarah Jett, 1785.
 Jas. Y. Horner, Polly Ferguson, 1815.
 Elijah Houghton, Caty Norman, 1818.
 Mich. House, Nancy Zimmerman, '89.
 Jos. Huans, Rhoda Pinkard, 1803.
 Taliaferro Hubbard, Abbie Gibson, '97.
 Alex. Hudson, Polly Jones, 1804.
 Walter Hudson, Eliz. Mason, 1810.
 Jno. Hudson, Jane Appleby, 1799.
 Reub. Hudson, Polly Garnett, 1798.
 Abner Hudson, Betsey Mason, 1800.
 Ambrose Hudson, Mary Anne Smith, '19.
 Jacob Huffman, Mary Floyd, 1786.
 Rub. Huffman, Caty Huffman, 1787.
 Sam. Huffman, Eve Huffman, 1792.
 Jos. Huffman, Frances Payne, 1790.
 Jos. Huffman, Frances Payne, 1791.
 Mich. Huffman, Eliz. Huffman, 1791.
 Henry Huffman, Lucy Reed, 1799.
 Rob. Hughes, Eliz. Strother, 1794.
 Jno. Hughes, Anne Waggoner, 1785.
 Jas. Hawkins, Sarah Jones, 1797.
 Thos. R. Hawkins, Matilda Pinkard, '11.
 Ezekiel Hanes, Anne Hopkins, 1801.
 Jasper Hanes, Eliz. Roberts, 1790.
 Geo. Hanes, Eliz. Smith, 1793.
 Jno. Haton, Sarah Culvert, 1803.
 Wm. Head, Sallie Oliver, 1792.
 Jos. Heaton, Anne Antram, 1799.
 Alex. Henderson, Eliz. Roebuck, 1789.
 Wm. Henry, Eleanor Yancey, 1795.
 Wm. Henslee, Eliz. Corbin, 1792.
 Enoch Hensley, Sallie Boling, 1800.
 Thos. Herford, Sarah Heaton, 1799.
 Reu. Herndon, Betsey Marshall, 1806.
 Ben. Herndon, Susan Chart, 1787.
 Wm. Hermon, Polly Ferguson, ———.
 Jacob Hessong, Charity Duke, 1793.
 Wm. Hickerson, Judith Ball, 1814.
 Jno. Hill, Mary Finch, 1804.
 Rob. Hill, Nancy Sutton, 1785.
 Wm. Hill Jr., Isabel Parson, 1797.
 Jos. Hill, Rhoda Marshall, 1796.
 Reub. Hill, Fannie Samuel, 1797.
 Jno. Hill, Eliz. Naughan, 1822.
 Jno. Hilman, Dorothea Garnett, 1788.
 Wm. Hisle, Nancy Woodard, 1803.
 Rob. Hisle, Lydia Jenkins, 1789.
 Wm. Hisle, Jane Willis, 1796.
 Wm. Hitcher, Hannah Hurt, 1781.
 Rich. Hisle, Nancy Neathers, 1795.
 Wm. Holdway, Eliz. Thornhill, 1794.
 Eph. Hollaway, Susannah Garwood, '21.
 Sam. Horner, Julia Sanford, 1804.
 Job. Houghton, Lucy Simms, 1818.
 Matthias House, Susannah Floyd, 1792.
 Thos. Howell, Marg. White, 1790.
 Thos. Hubbard, Sallie Strother, 1794.
 Arm. Hubbard, Beacheff Strother, '92.
 Joel Hudson, Fannie Yager, 1809.
 Martin Hudson, Synthia Newton, 1794.
 Moses Hudson, Mary Clark, 1789.
 Ezekiel Hudson, Polly Mason, 1800.
 Wm. Hudson, Eliz. Cheek, 1801.
 Jos. Huffman, Rosannah Deale, 1793.
 Ephraim Huffman, Mary Ward, 1787.
 Nathan Huffman, Mary Stonesiffer, '92.
 Jno. Huffman, Eliz. Huffman, 1794.
 Rob. Huffman, Eliz. Bruce, ———.
 Jas. Huffman, Letty Arnold, 1795.
 Dan. Huffman, Marg. Bingard, 1790.
 Aaron Huffman, Betsey Hume, 1817.
 Anthony Hughes, Eliz. Adams, 1799.
 Jno. Hughes, Eliz. Brown, 1798.

Rob. Hudson, Eliz. Jones, 1803.
 Chas. Hume, Lizzie Banks, 1785.
 Jno. Hume, Anna Crigler, 1792.
 Armistead Hume, Priscilla Colvin, '98.
 Wm. Humphrey, Mille Carder, 1805.
 Geo. Humphrey, Polly Lawler, 1787.
 Julius Hunt, Mary Brown, 1791.
 Thos. Hurleigh, Nellie Harrison, '88.
 Rob. Hysle, Eliz. Pulliam, 1796.

Wm. Ingram, Susannah Lawler, 1802.
 Dan. Inskoop, Rachel Pusey, 1797.
 Job Inskoop, Patiner Bishop, 1801.

Wm. Jackson, Sarah Horton, 1808.
 Jno. Jackson, Sallie Simms, 1815.
 Jno. D. James, Peggy F. Brown, 1808.
 Dan. James, Nancy Graves, 1787.
 Jere. Jarrell, Sarah Simms, 1788.
 Alex. Jeffries, Frances Faver, 1794.
 Jno. Jeffries, Rosamond Faver, 1800.
 Zech. Jenkins, Ellen Jenkins, 1805.
 Nathan Jenkins, Betsey Weakley, '93.
 Abraham Jenkins, Nancy Weakley, '89.
 Philip Jenkins, Rebecca Jenkins, 1793.
 Dan. Jenkins, Sarah Jenkins, 1793.
 Dan. Jenkins, Sarah Jenkins, 1800.
 Roland Jenkins, Nancy Robins, 1818.
 Hedgman Jenkins, Nancy Hensley, '14.
 Jno. Jesse, Susannah Carpenter, 1792.
 Daniel Jett, Lucinda Jones, 1798.
 Jos. Johnson, Susannah Reed, 1802.
 Allan Johnston, Sency Duncan, 1793.
 Jas. Jollett, Nancy Walker, 1787.
 Jno. R. Jones, Gilly Marshall, 1809.
 Garden Jones, Senie Browning, 1789.
 Thos. Jones, Agnes Pulliam, 1785.
 Standley Jones, Nancy Garnett, 1797.
 Lewis Jones, Nancy Borst, 1795.
 Theo. Jones, Fran. Shackelford, 1797.
 Thos. Janes, Polly Butler, ———.
 Tim. Jones, Sarah Cocke, 1799.
 Jas. Jones, Nancy Turner, 1800.
 Jno. Jones, Judy Doggett, 1813.
 Jno. Jones, Mary Hisle, 1813.
 Stephen Jones, Millie Kennard, 1814.
 Robt. Jones, Sallie Crigler, 1815.
 Inbey Jones, Lucy Johnston, 1817.
 David Jones, Lucinda Foushee, 1812.
 Jno. Jordan, Caty Wilson, 1791.
 Geo. Jury, Damsel Holland, 1811.
 Moses Jackson, Sallie Lampkin, 1781.

Wm. Hume, Sarah Baker, 1782.
 Jas. Hume, Eliz. Powell, 1784.
 Jas. Hume, Caty Barnes, 1797.
 Humphrey Hume, Peggy Lowen, 1800.
 Jesse Humphreys, Eliz. Diffie, 1791.
 Jno. Hundley, Ibbey Turner, 1822.
 Wm. Harrew, Lucy Collins, 1818.
 Jno. Hysle, Frances Pulliam, 1796.

I

Jno. Inskoop, Esther Garwood, 1804.
 Jas. Inskoop, Deliah Dulaney, 1797.

J

Henry Jackson Anne Lampkin '91.
 Thos. Jacobs, Eliz. Burgess, 1806.
 Sam. James, Frances Bates, 1783.
 Wm. Jarrell, Eliz. Jarrell, 1787.
 Dan. Jasper, Millie Cheek, 1807.
 Thos. Jeffries, Thiza Kegg, 1797.
 Jno. Jennings, Fannie Hurt, 1801.
 Irvine Jenkins, Peggy Jenkins, 1808.
 Dan. Jenkins, Agatha Jenkins, 1789.
 Timothy Jenkins, Eliz. Smith, 1794.
 Jere. Jenkins, Anne McKensy, 1791.
 Timothy Jenkins, Nancy Weakley, '97.
 Amb. Jenkins, Susannah Weakley, '09.
 Anthony Jenkins, Milly Sisk, 1812.
 Amiss Janny, Barbara Gregory, 1797.
 Jesse Jett, Nancy Chandler, 1804.
 Jas. Jett, Julia Anne Lane, 1821.
 Wm. Johnston, Mary Yancey, 1806.
 Valentine Johnston, Anne Brown, 1816.
 Gabe. Jones, Patsey Yates, 1800.
 Ambrose Jones, Mary Waggoner, 1784.
 Moses Jones, Mary Florence, 1789.
 Rob. Jones, Susannah Balunghan, '87.
 Francis Jones, Esther Cowne, 1795.
 Jno. Jones, Dolly Petty, 1793.
 Henry Jones, Mildred Grigsby, 1792.
 Bailey Jones, Lucy Corbin, 1791.
 Elisha Jones, Eliz. Freeman, 1799.
 Thos. Jones, Mary Underwood, 1798.
 Jas. Jones, Rebecca Dyke, ———.
 Chas. Jones, Lavinia Glass, 1815.
 Chas. Jones, Jane Rixey, 1819.
 Jos. Jones, Nancy Yates, 1815.
 Jas. Jones, Lucinda Walden, 1822.
 Absalom Jordan, Eliza Eastham, 1806.
 Wm. Jordan, Anne Clark, 1791.
 Reese Jury, Anne Slaughter, 1811.
 Elijah Jones, Sarah Freeman, 1793.

1. Mary m. Dr. Geo. W. McDade. 2. David F. 3. Wm. Henry, m. Mary Phinizy, issue: Augusta Louise. 4. Emily Augusta.

BENJAMIN HALL MICOU, (William, Richard, John, Paul,) settled in Tallahassee, Ala., where his uncle, Thos. M. Barnett, and his cousin and brother-in-law, Thomas M. Barnett Jr., had developed the water power on the Tallapoosa River. He became identified with them in the establishment of large cotton mills. He died 1887. He m. 1st his cousin, Lucy A. Barnett. Issue of first marriage:

1. Clara E. m. Frank S. Boykin, issue: Marshall Boykin. 2. Lucy B. m. Edward F. Noble, issue: two sons.

He married 2nd Mary J. C. Sims, issue:

1. Benjamin, m. Ella Herbert, dau. of Col. Hillary Herbert.

ISAAC MIX MICOU, (William, Richard, John, Paul,) m. Sarah V. Roberts.

1. Benjamin. 2. Ruth A. m. Joel Barnett. 3. Paul Isaac.

WILLIAM HENRY MICOU, (Henry, Richard, John, Paul), m. Caroline Cheatham. Issue:

1. John. 2. Geo. Robert. 3. Caroline m. Mr. Clark. 4. Frank.

FIFTH GENERATION.

RICHARD WILDE MICOU, (William C., William, Richard, John, Paul,) was born in New Orleans in 1848. He was educated at the Universities of Georgia and Alabama. After the war he went abroad, and studied at the Universities of Erlangen, Bavaria, and of Edinburg, Scotland. He was ordained to the diaconate in 1870. Was advanced to the priesthood in his first parish at Franklin, La. 1872. In 1874 he took charge of St. Paul's Church, Kittanning Penn., and in 1877 accepted a call to Trinity Church, Waterbury, Conn. In 1892, Mr. Micou accepted a call to the Chair of Systematic Divinity, in the Philadelphia Divinity School. While there he received the degree of Doctor of Divinity, From Kenyon College, Ohio. In 1898, he was called to the same Chair in the Theological Seminary, Alexandria, Va., and removed there the same year. In 1872 he married Mary Dunning, dau. of Granville Price Dunning and Mary Ann Bagley; issue: 1. Granville R. born 1876, graduated at the University of Pennsylvania with honors in 1896. Graduated at the Virginia Theological Seminary in 1899. Ordained Deacon 1899 Ordained Priest 1900 by Bishop Nelson of Ga., in whose Diocese he is Missionary. 2. Richard Dunning, b. 1882; 3. Paul, born 1885; 4. Margaret, born 1886.

WM. HENRY MICOU, (Wm. C., William, Richard, John, Paul,) educated at the Uni. of the South, is now Secretary and Treasurer of the Tallahassee Falls Mfg. Co., Montgomery, Ala. He married in 1879, Susie E. Turrentine; issue: 1. Morgan Turrentine, born, 1879. 2. William Chatfield, born 1883.

WM. HENRY MICOU, (Henry O., William, Richard, John, Paul,) m. Mary Phinizy; issue: Augusta Louise, born 1876.

BENJ. MICOU, (Benj. H., William, Richard, John, Paul,) after graduating at the University of the South, and taking a law course at the University of Va., was admitted to the Bar. For a time he was City Attorney of Anniston, Ala. About 1893, he was appointed Chief Clerk of the Navy Dept. He is now in the law firm of Herbert & Micou, Washington.

He married Ella Herbert, dau. of Col. Hillary Herbert, Sec. of the Navy, issue: Hillary Herbert, Benjamin, Cresswell.

GEO. ROBERT MICOU, (William H., Henry, Richard, John, Paul,) issue George Robert, born 1886, Frank Lamar, born 1888, and several daughters.

CATHERINE ADELIN MICOU, (William, Richard, John, Paul,) m. Fred W. Jordan, 1836. Iss: 1. Annie Eliza m. Dr. Phillips; 2. Martha; 3. George, m. Liz-

zzy Rambo; 4. Reuben, m. Lucy Barnett; 5. Henry; 6. William; 7. Fred. 8. Kate m. Dr. Phillips; 9. Walter; 10. Burkett Fry; 11. Mary Ellen, m. W. N. Hampton; 12. Clara m. B. P. Richards.

THE GRINNAN FAMILY.

Daniel Grinnan, Sr., b. Accomac County, Va., 1739; removed to Culpeper and settled on Cedar Run, near Mitchell's Sta. He served in the Revolutionary war under Gen. Edward Stevens, in a Virginia brigade. His eldest son, John, was in the quartermaster's department of the same brigade. His other children were Daniel Jr., and Sally.

John Grinnan m. Stuart, and had William, who m. 1st. Shepherd, of Orange; 2nd Elizabeth Welch, and had James Shepherd, Welch, Archibald, C. S. A. Oswald, d. in Ala., and Elizabeth, m. Lewis Porter Nelson, of Culpeper.

Daniel Grinnan Jr., m. Helen Buchan Glassell, of "Torthowald," Madison County, who was his second wife, he having m. Eliza Richards Green, dau. of Timothy Green, who came from the North and settled at Fredericksburg. By his second marriage he had 1. Robert Alexander who m. Robertine Temple, and had Robert Temple, Helen Glassell and Walter Alexander, 2. Andrew Glassell, who m. Georgia Screven Bryan, and had Randolph Bryan, m. Louisa Arlena Leet, Daniel, Elizabeth Coalter, Cornelia Stuart, Andrew Glassell, St. Geo. Tucker, Jno. Coalter and Georgia Bryan; 3. Daniel Morton; 4. Eliza Richards; 5. Cornelia; 6. Helen Mary; 7. Daniel.

James Grinnan, son of William, m. Belle Ham, lived in Texas, and had Jas. Frederick, Lewis Porter, Libbie, Lucile, Helen, Belle, Kate and Nelson.

William Welch, bro. of above Jas., m. Ann Wheatley, of Culpeper, and had Howell, m. Tamar Gibbs, of Tyler, Texas; Mandeley, Archibald, Mary, Elizabeth, m. Alexander Kelly, of Fauquier; Nannie; Margaret, m. Horace Chilton, U. S. Senator from Texas; Kate and Belle.

Mary Elizabeth, dau. of William, m. Lewis Porter Nelson, and had Claude, William Porter, Henry Blackwell, George Archibald, Arthur Braxton, Lewis Porter, Lizzie Edmondson, m. R. G. Pace, of Danville; Kate Davis, m. Shelton F. Leake, of Texas; Maggie Belle, m. W. G. Neal, of Richmond; and Lucile.

THE SOMERVILLE FAMILY.

The first of the name who came to Va., was Jas. Somerville, b. Glasgow, Feb. 23, 1742; located at Fredericksburg, and became a wealthy merchant; d. at Port Royal, April 25, 1798, having no heir of his body, and leaving his estate to his nephew James, son of Walter and Mary (Gray) Somerville, of Scotland, who was b. in Glasgow in 1777; d. Aug. 29, 1858. He came to Virginia in 1795, and took possession of his inheritance, settling at "Somervilla," on the Rappahannock, in 1810; he m. Mary Atwell, of Fauquier, who d. Feb. 14, 1845.

BALL—MASON—COOKE.

Col. Wm. Ball, b. 1615, d. 1680, m. Hannah Atherold, in London, 1638, and had among others, Joseph, who m. 1st. Elizabeth Romney, 2nd. Mrs. Mary Johnson.

Joseph Ball, of "Epping Forest," by his marriage with Elizabeth Romney, had, among others, Hannah, m. Raleigh Travers; by his marriage with Mrs. Johnson; he had Mary, who m. Augustine Washington, and was the mother of Gen. Geo. Washington.

Raleigh Travers m. Hannah Ball, and had Elizabeth, who m. John Cooke.

fame to the illustrious old Philip Slaughter of Culpeper.

"Born and commissioned for an exalted destiny, the old Minute Men of Culpeper boldly declared, 'no taxation without representation,' and courageously adhered to the great prerogatives of Magna Charta, 'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.' They will live in history and in the hearts of the people, as long as the love of American liberties survives.

"The second company of the Culpeper Minute Men was formed in April, May, 1859, just eighty-three years thereafter. Impelled by the like gallant spirit that aroused their fathers of '76, they marched out, fought and bled in defense of their personal and property rights, of their constitutional and political liberty: a cause than which, none more sacred ever enlisted the feelings and patriotism of men, or employed the strong arm and courage of soldiers.

"Glorious, valorous Minute Men of 1860! They, like their illustrious predecessors of '76, 'formed in a minute, marched in a minute, and fought in a minute.'

"Turned over to the Confederate States they were afterward merged in the distinguished and chivalrous 13th. Virginia, once commanded by the distinguished and gallant Hill, afterwards Lieutenant General of the Confederate forces, and the courageous and "bloody 49th.," then commanded by the gallant and intrepid Smith, afterwards the War Governor of Virginia. They will live in the brilliant history of the Southern Confederacy of States, as those of '76 do in that of the united colonies of North America.

"And now, soldiers, can a richer compliment be paid to the 'Minute Men' of 1879, than to receive this beautiful and lovely flag, this day presented to you by this distinguished and eloquent son of the yet more distinguished old Captain Philip Slaughter of Culpeper.

"As I behold you standing before me, I recall an incident which, if my memory does not fail me, I read in the history of the campaigns of Frederick the Great. At night-fall, after one of those sanguinary, but victorious engagements, which crowned him as the mightiest captain of his age, the shattered and bleeding remnant of one of his legions was ordered up for the roll-call. As the name of each absentee was called, a shout like the sound of a trumpet rent the air with the answer, 'dead on the field of honor'!

"Soldiers and man, if the roll-call of the 'Minute Men' of a century ago was now called, how those brave, grand words would reverberate down the lapse of years.

"You bear on your flag the fierce motto under which they marched to death—you bear their name, and though no stern alarms now dispel the peaceful quiet of your lives, the strict performance of military duty the soldierly fidelity of comrade to comrade, the sleepless vigilance by the bivouac and by the camp-fires are yours to perform.

"Bone of their bone, and flesh of their flesh, may you, soldiers, prove worthy of your illustrious predecessors; bear aloft their flag untarnished and unsoiled, and emulate their example in war and their virtues in peace.

"I accept this flag, Dr. Slaughter in the name of the 'Culpeper Minute Men' with the profoundest gratitude and pride."

CIVIL WAR ROLL.

The following is the roll of the Minute Men at the beginning of the war between the states. With some few exceptions, this is the roll of the men as they left Culpeper for Harper's Ferry, with a partial statement of those killed and wounded.

Tazewell Patton, Captain. Chas. T. Crittenden, 1st. Lieutenant.
James H. Baughan, 2nd. Lieutenant. B. H. Priddie, 3rd. Lieutenant.
Geo. M. Williams, 1st. Sergeant. Ben. H. Gorrell, 2nd. Sergeant.
W. A. Ashby, 3d. Sergeant. A. J. Stofor, 4th. Sergeant.
W. A. Coppage, Color Sergeant. Z. T. Ross, 1st. Corporal.
P. L. Jameson, 2nd. Corporal. J. P. Morton, 3rd. Corporal.
J. J. Utz, 4th. Corporal.

Privates—Wm. F. Anderson, killed in battle; W. C. Apperson, R. L. Apperson, J. H. Apperson, F. M. Burrows, H. W. Bell, dead; John W. Bell, dead; John Brown, dead; H. W. Carpenter, Geo. S. Carter, dead; J. T. Finney, dead; Jas. Farish, dead; Bruce Farish, John Freeman, John W. Fry, Jas. G. Field, R. F. Field, A. F. Gaines, J. C. Gibson after serving a short while organized a company and was assigned to 49th. Va., and elected Col.; Jas. T. Grinnan, G. A. Grinnan, killed 12th. May, 1863; G. D. Gray, J. C. Green, Wm. Hill, Charles Jenkins, R. S. Jeffries, dead; C. S. Jones, dead; P. S. Jones, Jas. Keys, J. E. Lewis, T. M. Lewis, dead; J. M. Lewis, killed in battle; E. P. Long, dead; John Lee, J. W. McDaniel, J. P. Starke, J. T. Shepherd, J. W. R. Smith, Brooke Roberts, J. W. Slaughter, Clayton Slaughter, Lewis Turner, R. M. Thomas, W. A. Thompson, died soon after enlisting aged 17 years; Jas. Wood, J. M. Wood, H. C. Pendleton, Jas. H. Patton, J. R. R. Tapp, J. T. White, John Stewart, dead; Dr. R. S. Lewis, Surgeon, dead; Mead Battle, Ben Battle, Jas. Vass, Geo. F. Vass, John Lawrence, Minnis Jameson, George W. Jameson, John Rivercomb, Jacob Barnes, Hugh Patton.

Lieutenant J. H. Baughan was appointed Quartermaster and Commissary of Colonel Hill in Spring of 1861; Sergeant W. A. Ashby was appointed at same time Quartermaster Sergeant of Regiment. This company was disbanded in fall of 1862, and all of its men went into service again in different branches of the services.

THE ROLL OF 1898.

The Minute Men were in the Third Virginia Regiment. The following regimental officers were from Culpeper.

Colonel William Nalle. Charles J. Rixey, Jr., Adjutant and Lieut.
Silas L. Cooper, Quartermaster and Lieutenant.
John R. Cooper, Quartermaster Sergeant.

The Minute Men enlisted in the United States Volunteer army in the Spanish war, but did not do any service at the front. They were mustered out after about six months. The following is the roll of the members from Culpeper, Madison and Rappahannock, the ranks of the company being filled by men from other parts of the state.

Thomas E. Grimsley, Captain.

S. A. Shadrach, 1st. Lieutenant. Frederick P. Hudgins, 2nd. Lieutenant.
Robert H. Howard, 1st. Sergeant. J. Williams Jones, 2nd. Sergeant.
Henry O'B. Cooper, 3rd. Sergeant. Charles E. Mosby, 4th. Sergeant.

Corporals.

Reuben N. Howard. Charles E. Kilby.
John A. Croisant. John E. Dennis.
Benjamin F. Estes. James H. Filling.

William G. Johnson, Wagoner. Franklin K. Williams, Artificer.

Privates.

Nelson Abel, Charles E. Atkins, Peyton Anderson, Otis Burgandine, James E. Brown, Ernest L. Bibb, Eugene Bowen, Alden A. Bell, Frank Barham, Samuel T. Byram, Roscoe C. Bruce, John W. Broy, Luther Brown, Charles L.

Curtis, Richard H. Dennis, Charles F. Davis, Eppa Deal, William T. Edwards, Francisco C. Elkins, dead; Joseph T. Foltz, John H. Finks, James B. Freeman, Thomas H. Freeman, John W. Green, Herbert R. Griffith, died; Egbert Hudson, Bailey Hawkins, Joseph C. Hawley, A. B. Hawley, Paul Hansbrough, Ernest Hansbrough, Charles E. Johnson, Joseph Johnson, John W. Johnson, William Jefferson, William W. Kilby, William S. King, Rufus Lillard, Charles E. Lillard, Frank R. Lucas, Benjamin M. Marshall, William L. McFarley, Thomas H. Miller, William T. Nichols, Isaac B. Nicholson, Beverley Patton, John M. Patton, George W. Roach, James A. Roach, Frederick K. Spence, Gustavus B. Sullivan, William W. Settle, David P. Stallard, John M. Spence, Edgar Spicer, died; William Tipton, Richard P. Thrall, Lawrence H. Tipton, James C. Williams, George W. Yates.

CHAPTER III.

CULPEPER IN THE CIVIL WAR.

It is not the intention of the publishers to give a complete history of Culpeper in the Civil War. An effort is made to give only the names and records of those men who enlisted on the side of the Confederacy.

ROSTER OF THE LITTLE FORK RANGERS.

This company was Company D, Fourth Virginia Cavalry, Stuart's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division.

Captain Robert E. Utterback after first Battle of Manassas, was promoted to Major. Died after the war.

Captain William A. Hill. George T. Freeman, 1st Lieutenant badly wounded at Statesville, dead.

Wilkins Coons 2nd Lieutenant, died, O. M. Corbin 2nd Lieutenant wounded at Aldie, dead.

A. C. Jennings 3rd Lieutenant, died, St. Pierre Gibson 3rd Lieutenant killed at Westminster,

John A. Holtzman 3rd Lieutenant wounded at Nancy's Shop,

George A. Sudduth, Orderly Sergeant, George D. Coons, 1st Sergeant wounded at Kellyville, dead,

John W. Bell, 2nd Sergeant, W. H. Cole, 3rd Sergeant, killed at Fisher's Hill,

A. L. Stallard, 4th Sergeant, George W. Shaw, 1st Corporal, wounded at Spottsylvania Court House, died,

Gideon McDonald, 2nd Corporal, wounded at Five Forks, died, S. M. Newhouse, 3rd Corporal,

Dennis Kelley, 4th Corporal, badly wounded at Spottsylvania C. H.

Privates—Amiss W. L., Amiss S. Y., Armstrong A. J., Adam John G., Adam Willie, Allen W. H., Ball Daniel F., Bugler, Browning W. L., Bywaters John E., Bywaters Addison, Bywaters Smith, taken prisoner and died; Bywaters R.

Lead; Bray Alpheus, Cannon W. G. dead; Cannon John H. dead; Colvin W. Corbin Joseph R., Corbin Thomas J., Corbin Sylvester, dead; Corbin W. Corbin A. F. wounded at Spottsylvania, C. H., Corbin James, dead; Coughlin R. wounded, dead; Coons G. H. dead; Cooper Richard, dead; Compton John C., Crigler W. G., Chilton S. B., Doyle William, dead; Doyle James, badly wounded at Brandy; Doores Fred, Dulin James, badly wounded at Statesville; Dulin Edwin killed at Spottsylvania Court House; Doggett M. J., killed by lightning after the war; Embrey Fred horse killed under him by a cannon ball; Embrey Silas, Elly Thomas N., dead; Edwards I. F. dead; Freeman W. F., Ficklen Joseph, Field Charles Daniel, Hackley Joseph H., Hoffman F. E., Hoffman John, died; Hill Henry, dead; Hume Westley, Hobson Matthew, Jefferson Octavus, Jeffries Hill, Jeffries Marion, Jeffries George, Kilby James P., Kilby Walter, Kines Jack, died; Kines Thomas, Loyd A. W., deserted; Luttrell R. Thomas, died; Luttrell B. E., Luttrell M. C., wounded at Spottsylvania Court House, dead; Luttrell R. D. wounded at Statesville; Lake Isaac N., Lyon, John W. dead; Lawler Montgomery, Lear James, Lear William, killed in the valley; Newman Alex, McDonald W. M., McDonald James, McDonald John wounded at Spottsylvania Court House; McDonald L. H., McDonald Coleman, dead; McDonald B. W., Myers George A. horse killed under him by a cannon ball; Myers John W., dead; Myers James, Miller George B., McCormick A. W., McCormick J. T., McVeigh Harvey, Payne C. B., Payne Benjamin, dead; Parr A. W., killed at the White House; Pearson I. C., wounded and died; Perry O. P., Ross James P., Roberson Walter S., dead; Roberts Joseph, dead; Evercomb John killed in the valley; Smith W. E., Smith John, had a horse killed under him by a shell; Smith James, Stallard Joseph H., dead; Stallard James, dead; Stallard Marcellus, Settle B. F., killed at the White House; Silvey Joseph H., dead; Scott W. H., Stuart B. P., Stuart W. B., Spindle J. M., Shaw Richard killed at Statesville; Taylor Daniel, Triplett G. S. P., Wood P., dead; Wood W. W., Wood Lewis L., dead; Wayman James W., Wayman John J., Wrenn P. M., Woolyard M. D., badly wounded at Statesville; Yates Benj., Yates Booten, badly wounded and died, Yates A. J., dead.

Explanation.—The word dead denotes those who have died since the war. The word died those who died during the war. A star could have been used against those who displayed great courage, a good and brave soldier, but it would have required discrimination.

COMPANY C, SEVENTH VIRGINIA INFANTRY.

Captain, J. C. Porter, promoted colonel.

First Lieutenant, James W. Green, promoted major and C. S.

Second Lieutenant, John R. Strother, promoted captain; discharged 1862; joined Mosby's command.

Third Lieutenant, Daniel Brown, discharged 1862.

First Sergeant, Philip Ashby, promoted captain; wounded '62 at Williamsburg.

Sergeant, William Apperson, killed 1862 at Fraziers Farm.

Sergeant, W. D. Brown, promoted lieutenant; resigned 1862.

Corporal, William H. Strother, promoted sergeant; died 1862 of fever.

Corporal, J. W. Carter.

Corporal, John Heaton.

Ashby, Dr. John W., promoted surgeon; died 1867 in Mississippi.

Apperson, William, promoted corporal; killed in seven days fight at Richmond.

Barbour, Dr. Edwin, killed May 5th, 1864, at Wilderness.

Byron, Charles, promoted sergeant; wounded '62 at second Manassas; died '63.

Bolen, Ed., killed 1862 at Fraziers Farm.

Bashaw, John, promoted second sergeant; wounded June 30, 1862, at Frazier's farm; July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg; May 16, 1864, at Drewry's Bluff; captured

April 1, 1865, at Five Forks; held at Point Lookout.
 Battle, Richard, killed 1861 near Upton Hill.
 Battle, Benjamin, accidentally killed August, 1861.
 Bowers, R. A., promoted ensign; discharged August, 1862.
 Bowers, Robert.
 Beckham, A. Camp, cadet Virginia Military Institute; promoted captain; wounded September 11, 1862, at Sharpsburg; lost a leg; died June, 1863.
 Beckham, Dr. H. C., promoted lieutenant Co. E, 7th Virginia Infantry, the surgeon.
 Bickers, John, discharged 1862.
 Burk, Frank, wounded 1861 at Upton Hill.
 Brown, William H.
 Brown, William D., promoted lieutenant; captured and held at Fort Warren; died 1881.
 Burruss, John. Barber, Ed.
 Colvin, Gabriel, wounded July 21, 1861, at first Manassas; died September following.
 Crutchfield, Peter.
 Creel, J. W., captured 1863 in James City county; held at Washington.
 Davis, W. A., wounded June 30, 1862, at Frazier's farm; killed June 17, 1864, at Howlett House.
 Davis, Thomas, killed July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg.
 England, Robert, enlisted 1863; killed May, 1864, at Milford Station.
 Eggborn, William H. Fox, George.
 Fox, Thomas F., captured April 1, 1865, at Five Forks; held at Point Lookout.
 Feeley, —, discharged 1862.
 Fouchee, David, wounded June 30, 1862, at Frazier's farm; killed July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg.
 Fouchee, Daniel M., killed July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg.
 Gaines, John, captured 1864 at Milford; held at Point Lookout.
 Garnett, Joseph, discharged 1861. Hull, John.
 Hull, Charles W., died at Lynchburg Hospital 1862.
 Hacklea, —, wounded 1862 at Williamsburg.
 Heisel, John, killed 1862 at Frazier's farm.
 Hill, W. H., promoted first corporal; killed July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg.
 Hume, B. W., captured April 5, 1865, at Five Forks; held at Point Lookout.
 Jenkins, Fountain, captured 1864 at Milford; held at Point Lookout.
 Jenkins, Frank, captured 1864 at Milford, held at Point Lookout.
 Kilby, Amos.
 Kahl, William, enlisted 1862; wounded December 13, 1862, at Fredericksburg; never heard of since.
 Lewis, William Wallace, promoted hospital steward.
 Malton, James, died November 15, 1863.
 Melton, James. Melton, Robert.
 Milton, James, killed. Mathews, Joseph.
 Mitchell, Henry, killed August 31, 1862, at Manassas.
 Narr, Henry. Oden, Alexander.
 Pennell, Jerry, promoted second lieutenant; killed May 5, '62, at Williamsburg.
 Parker, Horace H. (served in the Mexican war; detailed as engineer), died August 29, 1870.
 Perry, George P., discharged September, 1862.
 Perry, George, transferred to another company 1861.
 Payne, Charles.

Detty, William C., enlisted February, 1864.
 Dr. B. T., captured near Richmond; held at Point Lookout.
 Leal, Richard.
 Leal, R. S., captured at Frazier's Farm June 30, 1862; held at Fort Delaware and Governor's Island; wounded April 1, 1865, at Five Forks.
 Lieber, Abram, mortally wounded 1863 at Gettysburg.
 Smith, Phil. D., wounded in arm at first Manassas.
 Smith, George, promoted lieutenant; wounded and captured 1863 at Gettysburg; held at Johnson's Island.
 Smith, —.
 Somerville, Robert B., killed 1863 at Gettysburg.
 Stowell, John T., promoted corporal; killed June 30, 1862, at Frazier's Farm.
 Stowell, William, promoted hospital steward.
 Smith, W. C., promoted sergeant.
 Soms, A. Broaddus, killed May, 1864, at Milford.
 Soms, T., promoted sergeant; killed in seven days fight at Richmond.
 Stokes, Joseph. Turner, Frank.
 Turner, B. F., died March, 1884.
 Welles, John W., wounded at second Manassas.
 Winston, Arthur, captured 1864 at Milford; held at Point Lookout.
 Winston, A. W.
 Willis, A. G., promoted sergeant; captured May, 1864 at Milford Station; held at Point Lookout.
 Willis, Lewis, killed June 30, 1862, at Frazier's Farm.
 Lowell, Thomas O., promoted sergeant; captured at Hanover Junction and Five Forks; held Point Lookout.

COMPANY E, SEVENTH VIRGINIA INFANTRY.

Beckham, H. C., lieutenant; promoted captain and assistant surgeon.
 Brown, Daniel T., wounded July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg.
 Brown, Thornton S., captured at Gettysburg July 3, 1863; held at Fort Delaware and Point Lookout eight months.
 Byram, Charles, killed 1862. Byram, James M.
 Eggborn, William H., November, 1861, detailed as courier for General Johnston; March, 1862, detailed as chief wagon master for Major Alfred Barbour, then chief quartermaster for General Johnston's army; June, 1863, transferred to General Johnston's headquarters.
 Hitt, George H.
 Jones, George H., promoted sergeant; wounded July 21, 1861, at Manassas; captured June 31, 1862, at Frazier's Farm; held at Fort Delaware one month.
 Legg, Alexander F., promoted sergeant; killed 1863 at Gettysburg.
 Legg, John T., promoted sergeant; wounded at first Manassas, Fredericksburg and Drury's Bluff; captured June, 1862, at Chaffin's Farm, near Richmond; held at Fort Delaware.
 Norman, Joseph T., wounded January 1, 1862, at Seven Pines.
 Smith, James K. P. Tansill, James G., promoted captain.

COMPANY B, THIRTEENTH VIRGINIA INFANTRY.

Captain, William T. Patton, promoted colonel of 7th Virginia Infantry; killed July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg.
 Apperson, W. C. transferred to Co. F. 6th Virginia Cavalry, Wickham's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division.
 Apperson, Richard, enlisted 1862; killed at Petersburg, 1862.
 Beckham, J. T., promoted lieutenant; wounded at Hatcher's Run three times, in legs and arms.

Brown, Edward W., enlisted May, 1865.
 Collins, J. H., captured April 1, 1865, at Richmond; held at Washington.
 Collins, L. E., captured 1865 in Augusta county; held at Fort Delaware.
 Colvin, W. D., enlisted March 2, 1862; promoted sergeant; captured at Gettysburg; held at Fort Delaware and Point Lookout.
 Creel, Benjamin F., enlisted March, 1862.
 Crittenden, C. T., first lieutenant; promoted captain, major and lieutenant colonel; wounded three times at Cold Harbor, May 31 1862, May 3, 1864 and June 3, 1864.
 Farish, B. B., transferred March, 1863, to Co. E, 9th Virginia Cavalry, Fitz Lee's Division, W. H. Lee's Brigade.
 Gaines, James W., captured at Petersburg at the mine explosion.
 Hudson, Champ D., enlisted September, 1864; killed February 6, 1865.
 Hudson, Joel A., enlisted March, 1862; wounded September 19, 1864, at Winchester; April 1, 1865, in the trenches on the Appomattox river; captured April 3, 1865, at Richmond; held at Point Lookout; released July 3, 1865.
 Hudson, N. D., enlisted March, 1862; wounded June 2, 1864, at Cold Harbor.
 Hudson, Thomas J.
 Jameson, W. C., captured 1862 at Culpeper; detailed as clerk in enrolling department.
 Jones, Charles S., transferred 1862 to Co. H, 6th Virginia Cavalry.
 Jones, John O., enlisted April, 1862; wounded June, 1864, at Richmond; wounded and captured September 19, 1864, at Winchester; held at Point Lookout.
 Judd, William, wounded May 31, 1862, at Seven Pines; died from the effects.
 Kilby, Andrew T., enlisted March, 1862; wounded September 19, 1864, at Winchester.
 Kilby, Anslem M., enlisted April, 1865; captured April, 1865, at Petersburg; held at Point Lookout.
 Kilby, Marcellus, promoted corporal; killed July, 1863, at Louisa C. H.
 Kirby, William H., enlisted 1864; wounded February 6, 1865, at Hatcher's Run.
 Lewis, John E., discharged October, 1861; appointed to post at Culpeper C. H. known as Culpeper Guards; served till close of war; wounded July, 1861, at Baily's Cross Roads.
 Lewis, John M., killed April 2, 1865, at Petersburg.
 Massey, J. P. B., enlisted April 28, 1862; promoted fourth corporal.
 Nalle, W. C., detailed by Confederate States Congress as miller.
 Pendleton, H. C., enlisted April 1, 1861; Co. B, 13th Virginia Infantry, Jackson's Brigade, Johnston's Division; transferred gunner in Sturtevant's Battalion; wounded November 12, 1862, at Petersburg.
 Ross, T. W., promoted sergeant; captured October 19, 1864, at Fisher's Hill; held at Point Lookout; wounded at Spottsylvania C. H.; died October 20, 1862.
 Ross, Z. T., promoted captain; captured October 19, 1864, at Fisher's Hill; held at Fort Delaware; died February 28, 1864, in San Jacinto county, Texas.
 Rowles, George W., enlisted May, 1863.
 Scott, William H., captured February 14, 1864, in Culpeper county, while on detached duty; held at Fort Delaware till October 9, 1864; March 1865, joined Co. D, 4th Virginia Cavalry, known as "Little Fork Rangers;" returned to army January, 1865.
 Smith, John Martin, enlisted April, 1862; wounded at Seven Pines and Cold Harbor.
 Tapp, James R., wounded 1863 at Chancellorsville; detailed 1834 as courier to General R. E. Lee.
 Wise, T. I., promoted corporal; captured and held at Point Lookout, eighteen months.

MISCELLANEOUS SERVICE.

Amis, Carroll, enlisted 1862, at Culpeper; Captain Utterback's Company Artillery; served over two years; killed July 2, 1864, at Petersburg.
 Apperson, G. E., enlisted 1863; Co. F, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Wickham's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; served till close of war in ordnance department.
 Barks, S. N., enlisted 1861, Co. D, 13th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; discharged and re-enlisted 1862 in Stuart's Horse Artillery; wounded 1863 at Gettysburg; captured 1865 in North Carolina; held in hospital.
 Battle, James Robert, enlisted April 17, 1861; Co. C, 13th Virginia Infantry, Pegram's Brigade, Early's Division; lost one eye at Petersburg.
 Beckham, J. G., enlisted 1863; Mosby's Battalion; promoted lieutenant.
 Beckham, J. M., enlisted 1861; Co. E, Wheat's Battalion, Taylor's Brigade, Ewell's Division; cadet Military Institute; promoted lieutenant.
 Beckham, W. A., assigned to quartermaster's department under A. M. Barbour.
 Berlin, Sanford W., enlisted March 17, 1862, in Alexander's Battery at Fort Spottswood; served till May 2, 1862; then temporarily attached to the 5th Alabama Battalion; transferred June 26, 1862, Co. M, 55th Virginia Infantry, Walker's Brigade, Hill's Division; May 6, 1864, captured in the two days fight at Wilderness; held at Point Lookout till August 10, 1864; transferred to Elmira, New York; released July 1, 1865.
 Borst, John B., enlisted March, 1861; Co. K, 10th Virginia Infantry, Stuart's Brigade, Jackson's old Division; promoted regimental commissary.
 Bowers, S. Carson, enlisted April, 1861; Co. E, 4th Virginia Infantry, Stonewall Brigade; promoted captain.
 Bowman, William B., enlisted September, 1864; Co. H, 10th Virginia Infantry, Terry's Brigade, Gordon's Division; captured April 6, 1865, near Appomattox; held at Point Lookout four months.
 Bradford, H. C., enlisted April 18, 1861; Co. B, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Pegram's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; captured 1864 at Culpeper; held at Old Capitol and Point Lookout.
 Bragg, P. E., enlisted April 1, 1861; Co. B, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Jones' Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; discharged October 15, 1861.
 Brown, A. Hill, enlisted 1862; quartermaster's department.
 Brown, Daniel, enlisted 1862; Mosby's command Cavalry; captured 1863 in Fauquier county; held at Fort Delaware.
 Brown, George W., enlisted May 1, 1861; Co. F, 21st Virginia Infantry, Jones' Brigade, Johnston's Division; wounded May 5, 1864; died May 12, 1864.
 Brown, James R., enlisted February, 1862. Co. F, 21st Virginia Infantry, Ewell's Brigade, Johnston's Division.
 Brown, Joseph D., enlisted September, 1864; Co. F, Mosby's command; detailed to supply the army with provisions, 1862; died November 27, 1879.
 Brown W. H., enlisted April 30, 1861, Co. B, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; promoted second sergeant; wounded July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg.
 Burdett, James B., enlisted October, 1864; Co. A, 7th Virginia Infantry, Pickett's Division.
 Burke, George F., enlisted 1862; Co. B, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Fitz Lee's Brigade, Stuart's Division; wounded July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg; captured at Cold Harbor; held at Point Lookout and died there.
 Burke, James E. enlisted January 1, 1863; Co. B, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Jones', Lomax's, Poague's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division

- Freeman, William T., enlisted February, 1863, Deering's Artillery, Ewell's Brigade, Longstreet's Division; captured near Richmond; exchanged in a few days; died 1872.
- Gaines, B. F., enlisted March 14, 1862; Co. L, 1st Virginia Reserves Artillery; captured July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg; was carried about two miles, and dodged the Federals by jumping behind an old shop and escaped.
- Gaines, Henry L., enlisted April, 1862; 4th Virginia Cavalry, Wickham's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; killed at Williamsburg, near Richmond.
- Gaines, Reuben M., enlisted April 17, 1861; Co. L, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; killed at first Manassas July 21, 1861.
- Garnett, John K., enlisted August, 1863; Co. C, 39th Virginia Battalion.
- Gibson, Daniel W., enlisted January 1862; Crenshaw's Company, Pegram's Battalion Artillery; captured at Five Forks; held at Point Lookout ten months.
- Gibson, John W., enlisted January, 1862; Crenshaw's Company, Pegram's Battalion Artillery.
- Gibson, Thomas C., enlisted March, 1861; Co. E, 13th Virginia Infantry, Early's Brigade, Ewell's Division; re-enlisted at Richmond, Virginia, 1862, in Crenshaw's Company, Pegram's Battalion Artillery.
- Gordon, Albert S., enlisted April, 1861; Co. E, 13th Virginia Infantry; was afterwards in Jackson's Brigade; discharged August, 1861.
- Godfrey, Alexander, enlisted April, 1862; Co. A, 18th Virginia Cavalry, Imboden's Brigade.
- Goodwin, James H., enlisted 1864, after the burning of the Military Institute Infantry, Breckenridge's Division; wounded at Maryland Heights.
- Grimsley, Daniel A., enlisted April 17, 1861; Co. B, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Payne's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; promoted major.
- Hackley, William, enlisted April, 1861; Co. A, 2d Virginia Infantry, Stonewall Brigade; battles, four; service two years; discharged 1863.
- Hale, Daniel W., enlisted June, 1861; Co. C, 15th Virginia Infantry, Pegram's Brigade; Ewell's Division; wounded at Gaines' Mill, Hatcher's Run, and February, 1865, at Fisher's Hill.
- Hall, F. S., enlisted June, 1861, first under Captain Nolan in D. H. Hill's Artillery and under Captain Braxton in A. P. Hill's Artillery; promoted assistant surgeon in Pegram's Battalion.
- Holliday, W. D., enlisted April, 21, 1862; Co. A, 13th Virginia Infantry, Early's Brigade, Ewell's Division; wounded June 8, 1862, at Cross Keys in arm; September 1, 1862, at Ox Hill, in thigh; May 12, 1864 at Spotsylvania, lost an arm; discharged December 7, 1864.
- Hatcher, Mahlon G., enlisted 1861; Co. C, 17th Virginia Infantry, Corse's Brigade, Pickett's Division; promoted color sergeant; wounded May 5, 1862, at Williamsburg; captured 1862 in Loudoun county; escaped. Dead.
- Hawkins, Benjamin F., enlisted 1863; Co. B, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; conscript officer, serving as such until December 1, 1864, when he again entered the field service.
- Hawkins, William L., enlisted April, 1862; Co. B, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Lomax's Brigade, Stuart's Division; wounded at the time of General Stuart's death, near Richmond.
- Hawley, John A., enlisted March, 1862; Fry's Artillery, Jackson's Corps.
- Hawley, M. R., enlisted April, 1, 1862; 6th Virginia Cavalry, Payne's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division.
- Hiftin, John L., enlisted February, 1864; Co. E, 13th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division.

- H. William H., enlisted April, 1861; Co. C, under Colonel Porter, Pickett's Brigade, Longstreet's Division; promoted corporal; killed at Gettysburg July 3, 1863.
- H. Festus, enlisted May, 1861; Co. G, 49th Virginia Infantry, Smith's Brigade, Early's Division.
- H. Blewford A., enlisted May, 1861; Co. G, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; died September, 1861, at home in Culpeper county.
- H. James W., enlisted March 1862; Co. A, 7th Virginia Cavalry, Stuart's Brigade, captured August 6, 1863, near Brandy Station, held at Point Lookout.
- H. Martin L., enlisted May, 1861; Co. G, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; discharged January 4, 1865, on account of disability.
- H. Albert G., enlisted April 14, 1861; midshipman on the steamer "Sumter," Confederate States Navy; promoted lieutenant.
- H. F. W., enlisted July 1, 1861; Stribbling's Battery, Pickett's Division; wounded March 26, and captured April 2, 1865, at Petersburg, held at Newport News; discharged July, 1865.
- H. John Z., enlisted May, 1861; Co. G, 20th Virginia Infantry, Garnett's Brigade; re-enlisted in Co. A, 3d Virginia Cavalry, Fitz Lee's Brigade, Stuart's Division; captured 1861 at Rich Mountain; paroled.
- H. F. Wallace, enlisted April 1861; Co. F, 18th Virginia Infantry; Stonewall Brigade; wounded July 18, 1861, at Manassas; discharged July 18, 1861.
- H. George G., enlisted April 17, 1861; Co. G, 4th Virginia Cavalry, Wickham's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; captured several times, always escaped; was on general scout duty all through the war.
- H. Thomas C., enlisted April 17, 1861; Co. A, Huger's Battalion Artillery, Jordan's Battery; promoted sergeant.
- H. Bruce, enlisted 1864; 4th Virginia Cavalry; killed at the Wilderness.
- H. James W., enlisted April 17, 1861; Co. G, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; wounded July 3, 1863 at Gettysburg.
- H. Samuel T., enlisted April 17, 1861; Co. G, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; captured April 3, 1865, at Richmond; held at Point Lookout.
- H. Thomas J., enlisted October, 1862; Camp Lee Guards, City Battalion at Richmond; served till January, 1865; re-enlisted, Co. B, 13th Virginia Infantry.
- H. Moses A., enlisted March, 1861; Co. K, 7th Virginia Infantry, Pickett's Brigade, Kemper's Division.
- H. R. E., captured and held at Point Lookout.
- H. Ashberry, enlisted October 1861; courier for General Hill.
- H. Robert S., enlisted 1863; 13th Virginia Infantry; captured 1865; held at Point Lookout.
- H. Ferdinand, enlisted April, 1861; Virginia Cavalry, Rosser's Brigade.
- H. Andrew J., enlisted May 1861; Co. G, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division, wounded July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg.
- H. H. C., enlisted August, 1861; Co. G, 7th Virginia Infantry, Hill's, Taylor's, Kemper's Brigade, Longstreet's Division; wounded and captured at Frazer's Farm; held at Fort Delaware.
- H. James P., enlisted March, 1863; 4th Virginia Cavalry.
- H. Joseph M., enlisted 1862; 6th Virginia Cavalry, Kemper's Brigade; Pickett's Division;

- Kilby, Thomas M., enlisted April 18, 1861; Co. G, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; wounded slightly at Seven Pines May 31, 1862.
- Lampkin, J. W., enlisted 1861; Co. B, 38th Battalion Virginia Artillery; captured July, 1863; paroled; wounded July, 6, 1864, at Petersburg.
- Lampkin, Thomas O., enlisted 1861; 13th Virginia Infantry, Walker's Brigade, Ewell's Division; discharged on account of disability.
- Leavel, James W., enlisted 1861; Co. K, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; promoted orderly sergeant; wounded August 3, 1862, at second Manassas.
- Leavel, William A., enlisted October, 1861; Co. E, Mosby's Battalion.
- Legg, Ambrose C., enlisted 1863; 21st Virginia Infantry, Johnston's Division; killed at Spotsylvania C. H.
- Legg, James W., enlisted April 1861; Co. C, 13th Virginia Infantry, Pegram's Brigade, Early's Division.
- Legg, Peyton E., enlisted September, 1862; Co. C, 13th Virginia Infantry, Pegram's Brigade, Early's Division; captured October, 1864, at Culpeper; held at Washington.
- Lewis, Richard, enlisted 1861; Co. H, 4th Virginia Cavalry, Fitz Lee's Brigade, Stuart's Division, captured 1862, near Ashland; held at Fort Delaware; wounded May 6, 1864, at Wilderness.
- Legg, Alec, enlisted June 1861, Co. E, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade; killed at Gettysburg July 3, 1862.
- Legg, John, enlisted November 1861, Co. E, 7th Virginia Infantry; wounded; served 4 years.
- Lee, John, enlisted Co. B, 13 Virginia Infantry, afterwards Sturdevant's Battery; served to close of war.
- Lipscomb, Waddy, enlisted 1864; Co. C, 1st Virginia Reserves; Infantry, Lee's Division.
- Long, J. F., enlisted January, 1862; Co. F, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Fitz Lee's Division.
- Major, E. P., enlisted May 1861; Crane's Company of Wise's Legion; promoted adjutant; killed May 31, 1862, at Seven Pines.
- Major, Langdon C., enlisted 1864; Co. E, Mosby's command.
- Major, Samuel, enlisted March 17, 1863; Sturdevant's Battery, Colonel Jones' 12th Virginia Field Artillery, Anderson's corps; participated in the battles in and around Richmond.
- Major, W. jr., enlisted May, 1863; Sturdevant's Battery; October 11, 1864; wounded by the explosion of the magazine.
- Marsh, C. W., enlisted September, 1864; Co. F, 2d Virginia Reserves, Walker's Division.
- Massey, John, enlisted April 10, 1861; Co. I, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Payne's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; died December 18, 1863, in Texas.
- Massey, T. C., enlisted April 1, 1862; Co. I, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Payne's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; wounded November 15, 1863, at Stevensburg, and November 1, 1864, at Winchester.
- Maupin, H. A., enlisted 1862; Co. I, 7th Virginia Cavalry, Ashby's Brigade, Rosser's Division.
- McConchee, William A., enlisted April, 1861; Co. I, 11th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade; promoted corporal.
- Miller, Henry T., enlisted July, 1861; Co. I, 7th Virginia Cavalry, Ashby's Brigade, Jackson's Division.
- Miller, Robert B., enlisted 1864; 1st Virginia Reserves; second lieutenant; captured near Richmond; held at Fort Delaware.

- Mon, John W., enlisted 1862, Co. E, Mosby's Cavalry, transferred to Co. C, 13th Virginia Infantry, Pegram's Brigade, Pickett's Division.
- Morgan, William B., enlisted April 1861; Co. B, 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division.
- Nalle, G. B. W., enlisted October 12, 1863; Co. D, Cadet Corps, Virginia Military Institute, Breckinridge's Division; first sergeant.
- Nolan, John, enlisted April 17, 1861; Co. C, 13th Virginia Infantry, Pegram's Brigade, Early's Division; promoted corporal; captured September 22, 1864, at Fisher's Hill; held at Point Lookout; exchanged in one month.
- O'Callahan, William, enlisted 1861; Co. K, 49th Virginia Infantry, Smith's Brigade, Early's Division; promoted first sergeant; wounded 1862, at Seven Pines; captured 1862, at Sharpsburg; held at Fort Delaware; service four years; discharged at close of war.
- Pattie, D. M., enlisted April 1861; Co. K, 17th Virginia Infantry, Pickett's Brigade, Longstreet's Division; promoted department marshal of Eastern Virginia under confiscation act.
- Patton, Hugh M., enlisted April 18, 1861; 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's and Cook's Brigade, Pickett's and Heath's Division; promoted first lieutenant; wounded at second Manassas.
- Patton, James, enlisted April 18, 1861; Echols' Brigade; promoted lieutenant; wounded at Giles C. H.; died March 30, 1862.
- Patton, W. T., enlisted April 18, 1861; 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; captain; promoted colonel; wounded at second Manassas; killed at Gettysburg.
- Payne, J. W., enlisted April, 1864; Black Horse Cavalry, Co. D, Stuart's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; served till close of war.
- Payne, Joseph E., enlisted March 9, 1862; Co. H, 4th Virginia Cavalry, Wickham's Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; wounded and captured March, 1863, at Kellys Ford; held at Washington, D. C., "Old Capitol building," three months; exchanged and returned to company.
- Payne, Robert W., enlisted 1861; Co. A, 7th Virginia Cavalry, Rosser's Brigade; Fitz Lee's Division; wounded 1862, at second Manassas; 1863, at Gettysburg; 1864, at Ream's Station, and four other times.
- Pendleton, Edmund, enlisted 1862; 1st Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division; died 1863.
- Peniek, N., enlisted May, 1861; Co. A, 38th Virginia Infantry, Smith's Brigade, Johnston's Division; lieutenant; promoted adjutant; served in Infantry till autumn 1861; entered artillery service 1862 as captain Co. A, Poague's Battalion Artillery.
- Pendleton, John R., enlisted June, 1861; Co. H, 7th Virginia Cavalry, Jones' Brigade, Fitz Lee's Division; wounded at Hanover Junction and Reams' Station; captured at Mount Jackson and in Albemarle county; held at Fort Delaware seven months.
- Perry, George P., enlisted August, 1861; 7th Virginia Infantry, Kemper's Brigade, Pickett's Division.
- Perly, W. G., enlisted April 12, 1862; Co. G, Horse Artillery, Stuart's Brigade, Jackson's Division.
- Pierce, J. M., enlisted 1862; Co. D, Gowe's Regiment Arkansas Infantry, Churchill's Brigade, Hindman's Division; wounded 1864, at Mansfield.
- Pinkard, A. A., enlisted May 15, 1861; 49th Regiment, Pegram's Brigade, Early's Division; ensign; killed June 26, 1862; at Mechanicsville.
- Porter, John J., enlisted September, 1861; Co. F, Mosby's command; promoted to Mosby's staff; captured in Culpeper county, October 1, 1863; held ten

Carpenter, M. C., died in prison.
 Duncan, B. F., killed in action.
 Lillard,* W. J., promoted in order to jr. 2nd. Lieut.
 Brownell,* W. H., elected Lieut. 12th. Va. Cavalry.
PRIVATE: Atkins,* Silas H., enlisted 1861, disabled in action.
 Strong, J. W., enlisted 1861, wounded twice. Atkins,* Thos. C. enlisted
 1861. Anderson, Peyton, 1861, killed in action. Wounded badly May
 1861. First soldier to shed his blood for the Confederacy. Discharged
 Atkins. George, enlisted in 1862. Amiss, Edmond T., 1861.
 - Brown, Wm., 1861. Bowen, Wm., 1861. Bowen, Henry, 1861
 Bragg, P. E., 1861, discharged on account of ill health. Re-enlisted
 Burke,* Jos., 1862. Burke, Edmund, 1862. Burke, Festus, 1861,
 wounded, died in prison. Burke, Mike, 1862, killed in action. Brown,
 (Tony) Robert, 1862. Killed in action., Burke, M. N., 1862. Brown,
 Robert, 1862. Brown Dallas, 1862, killed in action. Brown,* R. A.
 ert C., 1863. Brown Harvey, 1863. Browning, Henry R., 1863, accident-
 wounded. Bywaters, Jas. E., 1862, died of disease. Bywaters,* R. A.
 ert, 1863. Brooke,* Wm., 1861, prisoner. Brooke, Davis, 1861, died
 1862. Brown, Henry C., 1862, wounded. Browning, Joseph, 1861,
 wounded. Brown, J. Thompson, 1862, wounded; detailed to light duty
 commissary department. Bruce,* Wm., 1861, wounded. Bradford,
 Hill C., 1862, prisoner. Brady, Albert, 1861, severely wounded. Brady,*
 Josephus, 1861, wounded. Butler, John, 1861.
 Cannon,* Geo. W., 1861, discharged honorably. Cannon,* Elijah, 1861,
 twice wounded. Corbin,* Robert, 1862, detailed as teamster. Chas-
 cellor, Jas., 1861, promoted Lieut. of infantry. Crawford, Jas. M., 1861,
 prisoner and escaped from Elmira. Cannon, John R., 1863. Carpen-
 ter, Wm., 1862. Carpenter, Jas., 1862, died in prison. Chelf, Jas. N.,
 1862. Cooksey,* Jas., 1863, wounded. Clarke, Wm., 1861. Car-
 Jno. O. 1863, killed in action. Curtis,* Jno., 1863, teamster. Corbin-
 Jas., 1862, wounded. Chewning, Robert, 1863, prisoner.
 Daniel,* Wm., 1861, discharged. Deal,* Geo. W., 1862. Dwyer,*
 Alfred, 1863. Deatherage,* Robert R., 1862. Deatherage,† Robert
 1862. Dennis,† Newton, 1861. Dennis,† Wm., 1862.
 Eastham, Robt. W., 1861. Eastham, F. Dabney, 1861, wounded and
 discharged. Eastham, Geo., 1863, killed in action.
 Fant,† W. D., 1861, discharged. Fletcher, Geo. W., 1861, died of dis-
 ease. Field, R. Y., disabled in action, detailed in quarter-master depart-
 ment. Fogg, Chas. E., 1862, badly wounded. Field, P. B., 1862, killed
 in action. Field, Wm., 1862, killed in action. Fisher, Thos., 1862,
 wounded.
 Grimsley, Thos. F., 1861. Green,† George, 1861. Green, Robert R.
 1861, wounded at Cold Harbor. Green, Jas. W., 1862, wounded at Winchester.
 George, Williamson C., 1864. Green,† Arthur, 1862, prisoner.
 Garnet,† Wm. A., 1864, wounded at Spottsylvania.
 Hill,† Jas., 1861, wounded. Houghton, Jackson, 1861. Houghton,
 Marshall, 1861, killed in action. Houghton, Thos., 1862, twice wounded.
 Houghton, Wm. J., 1863, wounded. Houghton, Chas., 1864. Huff, Ed-
 ward H., 1861, prisoner, Huff, Jno. 1861, teamster. Huff, Thos., 1861,
 Haddox, Jno., 1861, killed in action. Heaton, A. B., 1861, wounded
 Hawkins, Muscoe, 1862, wounded. Hawkins, Wm., 1862, wounded at Yellow
 Tavern. Hawkins,† Mortimer, 1863. Hawkins,† Jno., 1863,
 Hisle, Lloyd, 1862, wounded at Ream's Station. Hisle, Daniel, wounded at

Ream's Station. Hartley, Thos., 1862, wounded at Five Forks. Hitt,
 1862. Hitt, Albert H., 1862. Hitt, Albert, 1863, killed in action.
 1862. Hill, Jas., 1861, wounded. Hood, C. B., 1864.
 Hand,† Eastham, 1862. Hand, Wm., 1863.
 Hand,† Eastham, 1862. Hand, Wm., 1863.
 Hand, Wm. F., 1863. Hand,† Eastham, 1862. Hand, Wm., 1863.
 Hand, Wm., 1862. Hudson, Richard O., 1862, wounded. Herrrell,
 1861. Huff, Jas., 1861, wounded. Hawkins, Arthur, 1862,
 wounded at Newtown.
 Jett, W. A. L., 1861, wounded. Johnson, M. M., 1862. Johnson,
 1863. Johnson, Dallas, 1864. Jordon, Robert, 1864. Judd,
 1861, died.
 Kendall, Suwarrow, 1862, killed in action. Kendall, Braxton, 1863.
 Kerfoot, Jas. F., 1863. Kerfoot, Judson, 1863. Kerfoot, Willie, 1863.
 Miller, Eastham J., 1861, died. Miller, Robert E., 1862. Miller, Jno.,
 1862, wounded, prisoner. Mason, Wm. B., 1861. Murphy, Samuel, dis-
 charged. Menefee, Henry St. Cyr, 1862. McQueen, Henry C., 1862. Millant, J.
 1861. Moffett, Frank, 1864, killed at Yellow Tavern. Moore,* Jno., 1862.
 Newby,† J. W. P., 1861, discharged. Nicholson, Geo. W., 1862, killed in
 action.
 O'Bannon† Henry C. 1862.
 Pullen† Jos. Sr. 1862; was over sixty years of age when enlisted and served
 to close of war. Pullen, Jos. Jr., 1862, killed in action. Pullen, Jno., 1861,
 wounded. Putnam, Jno. B., 1863, wounded. Peyton,† Hamilton, 1863.
 Rudasilla, Wm. G., 1861, wounded. Rudasilla, Kenley, 1861. Ruda-
 silla, Thaddeus A., 1861, wounded. Rudasilla, Jack, 1862. Rudasilla, Miff-
 1862. Rowles, Jno. F., 1861, wounded and died. Rowles,† Jos. F., 1861,
 teamster. Ritenour, T. C., 1862, wounded. Roberts,† Robt. P., 1864.
 Rangan,† Lewis, 1863.
 Slaughter, P. P. 1861, discharged. Slaughter, T. T. 1861, wounded.
 Slaughter, M. L., 1863, killed in action. Starke, Wm., 1861, killed in action.
 Scott,† Wm., 1861, discharged. Scott, David, 1861, died. Sheds,† Geo.
 M., 1863. Scroggins, Jas. M. 1863. Simms* Wm., 1862, wounded.
 Settle, Broadus, 1862, prisoner. Smith, Chas. E., 1864. Sutphin, Robt.
 1863, wounded. Spicer, Thos., 1863, wounded. Smith, Jas., 1833,
 wounded.
 Turner, Absolam, 1861. Tapp,* Elijah, 1862, discharged. Thorn-
 ton, Jno., 1862. Thornton, Frank, 1862.
 Updike, B. F., 1861, wounded and taken prisoner. Utz, Jno., 1863, taken
 prisoner.
 Vanhorne, Robert, 1861, taken prisoner. Vaughan, Johnson, 1863.
 Walden, Turner, 1861, died. Wood, Jas. M., 1861, severely wounded
 and discharged. Willis, Albert G., 1862. Willis, Wm., 1863.
 Wright, Wm., 1863. Wilson, Wm., 1862, taken prisoner. Weaver, Gusta-
 rus, 1863.
 Yates, Samuel S. 1861, killed in action, Yates, Robert, 1863.

There are six or eight names appearing on the original roll, marked as hav-
 ing deserted to the enemy, which are omitted from the above roster.

Those marked with a * or † have died since the war. This marking was
 done in September, 1899. It is interesting to note the large number that were
 living at that date.

nation, were "of quite a different character:" "they appeared," he says, "obstinately determined not to give me the requisite examination; every one stepped it upon another, till at last I obtained it from a country parson living ten miles from the capital, and presented it to the governor and council, who granted me a license for those things petitioned."

The growth and success of this denomination in this, as in other sections of the State is in no small measure due humanly speaking, to this unwisdom: The rage of these misguided ecclesiastics was the excess of fanaticism. They defeated their own aims: They contributed to the power and increase of those whom they esteemed enemies to the cause of truth and religion. We do not question the sincerity of their motives, but their error of judgment was from every point of view, colossal and inexcusable.

It would be pleasant if we could here put on record suitable mention of all those zealous, noble men who built so wisely and successfully upon the foundation laid by them that suffered and toiled through the initial stage of the history of this denomination in this section. There were Nathaniel Saunders, Wm. Mason, John Churchill Gordon, J. Koontz, James Garnett, George Eve, John Picket, H. Goss, Lewis Conner, W. Fristoe, Oliver Welch, A. Moffett, E. G. Ship, Robert Jones, John Hickerson, Thomas Holtzman, Daniel James, John Garnett, Thornton Stringfellow, Barnett Grimsley, A. M. Penderdexter, Joshua Leather, L. L. Fox, J. N. Fox, James Fife, Champ C. Conner, Thaddeus Herndon, Richard Herndon, A. H. Spillman, James Garnett Jr., Wm. F. Broadus, Cumberland George, T. R. Miller, P. M. Carpenter, Silas Bruce, H. C. Briggs, J. A. Mansfield, W. G. Roan, Wm. A. Hill, Wm. A. Whitescarver, L. R. Steele, J. W. Brown, H. E. Hatcher, Jno. C. Willis, A. B. Bennett, B. P. Dulin, W. S. Briggs, A. M. Grimsley, Milton Robert Grimsley and others among deceased ministers, not to mention those who are still zealously engaged in the same work, nor the many strong and influential "laymen," living and departed, who perhaps have been not less faithful nor less efficient in their less conspicuous spheres.

We cheerfully attest that the Baptists of this region are among the most peaceable, law-abiding, enterprising, industrious, frugal, and every way valuable as well as the most numerous of our citizens. Not a few of them are prominent and influential in business, in social life, and in the various professions. It is an honor to the County, as well as to the denomination of which we now write, that so devout and scholarly, preeminently useful, a man as Dr. Jno. A. Broadus, who died but a few years ago while occupying the position of President of the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, was a son of this old County. If space allowed, we might name others who have gone forth from among us and in various callings and walks of life have adorned the name of their native county and the traditions of their religious denomination.

The peculiarities of this people are not numerous, but are esteemed by them as of vital importance:—They have always laid great emphasis upon the doctrine of individual responsibility, and contended that it is the right and the duty of every man to study the Scriptures for himself and to worship God according to the dictates of his own conscience: They insist upon a credible profession of faith in Jesus Christ as the prerequisite to baptism,—upon immersion as essential to baptism,—upon the independence of the churches—(holding that each church is responsible only to Christ as her Head and Lawgiver, though any number of churches may combine and co-operate, in benevolent and religious enterprises),—and upon the absolute equality of the ministry; the majority of them hold that none are entitled to the privilege of coming to the Lord's table, or participating in the observance of the Lord's

Supper, who are not consistent members of a church of regenerate and immersed believers. They are aggressive in educational and benevolent and missionary enterprises, and readily co-operate with all other Christians in all good works when they can do so without sacrificing their cardinal principles.

We append, from the "Historical Sketch" above referred to, a few extracts, or individual sketches, which contain matter of interest to many of our citizens. It will be observed that the churches named are those within the present limits of Culpeper County.

"Jeffersonton, at the village of that name, in the county of Culpeper, about 16 miles N. E. of the court house, formerly Hedgeman's River, was organized in 1773, the constituent members coming from Carter's Run in Fauquier. John Picket was pastor till 1799. His successors have been John Hickerson till 1809, Daniel James till 1811, Thornton Stringfellow till 1818, Daniel James again 1818-1822, E. G. Ship one year, Cumberland George 1823-1863, Barnett Grimsley 1863-1881, L. R. Steele 1881-1884, and M. R. Grimsley who still serves in that capacity. Her membership, since 1876 has grown from 124 to 171."

Since this was written the membership of the Jeffersonton church has increased to 204, but the pastor last named, Mr. Milton Robert Grimsley, loved, honored, and now lamented by many hundreds of our people, has entered into the everlasting rest. He is fitly spoken of as "Grimsley, the loving and beloved." A strong and useful man, just a little past 45 years of age when on June the 9th, 1899, he ceased from the joys and labors of earth. The present pastor of this church is Rev. L. R. Thornhill, D. D., who has but recently come to reside within our borders.

"CULPEPER (of which your committee have the honor to be members) situated since 1834 in the town of Culpeper, was constituted in 1774 by Elder David Thomas, 'the first Baptist preacher that ever proclaimed the gospel in Orange and Culpeper,' the constituent members coming from a church in Orange county, organized in 1768, and known as Mountain Run. Until April 20th, 1873, the Culpeper church was known as the MT. PONY CHURCH. 'In 1781 she sent off her first colony to Gourdvine, and in 1803 her second—(72 members) to Bethel; In 1823 she dismissed a third to Stevensburg and removed with the remaining sixty white members to the town of Culpeper. At that time Waller R. Asher and his wife were the only white Baptists living in the town.' The pastors have been Nathaniel Saunders (as supply 1774-1777,) John Leland, Wm. Mason, Nathaniel Saunders, Wm. Mason again, John Churchill Gordon, (1822-1847,) Cumberland George, (1847-1863,) J. N. Fox and R. H. Stone until Sept. 24th, 1865, James B. Taylor, (1865-1875,) A. C. Barran, (1875-1882,) C. F. James, (1882-1889,) and E. W. Winfrey who came into the service of this church in December, 1889. The house of worship erected in 1858, at a cost of about \$10,000.00, 'on the spot where stood the old jail in which James Ireland and others were 'imprisoned for preaching the gospel' as Baptists, was destroyed by fire on the night of October 6th, 1892. The new building which takes its place, on the same historic spot, will cost about \$15,000.00. This church has enjoyed frequent revivals and, at various times, large additions to her membership; But, by reason mainly of deaths and removals, the net increase in members has not been considerable for a number of years. In 1876 there were 195 members, now there are 265. Elders M. D. Jeffries and S. W. Cole were members of this church. The lamented Frank C. Johnson who had just entered the ministry and his brother Thomas A., now a promising young Baptist preacher, were both members of this church in their early boyhood."

B

Samuel Ball, Aug. 16, 1751, speaks of his wife, Anna Catharina, and of his children, Wm., Margaret, Judith Hackley and Mary Green, and of his son-in-law, Jno. Hackley and Robert Green. Nov. 22, 1751.

William Banks, Mar. 2, 1808, speaks of Baylor and Tunstall, sons of Taylor Banks, of Wm. F., son of Richard Banks, Miss Jane Leigh, "sister" Frances R. Thornton, "brother" Tunstall Banks, "aunt" Jane Voss, "sister" Anna Banks. Nov. 16, 1812.

Jas. Barbour, Feb. 23, 1775; children: Richard, Jas., Thos., Philip and Anne; grandchildren: Jas. Boyd and Francis Smith. April 17, 1777.

Sarah Barbour, May 19, 1781; children: Jas., Thos., Philip, Ann, Mary, m. Harrison, Betty, m. Johnston; grandchildren: Mordecai, Thos. Frances Barbour, Lucy Johnson, Lucy Todd, Sarah, Mary and Jas. Barbour. Feb. 18, 1788.

Leonard Barnes, May 1805. Children: Charles, Henry, Leonard, Rayleigh, Clara, m. Partlow, Judith, m. Dulany, Polly, m. Kirtley, Catherine, m. Hume, and another dau. who seems to have m. a Thompson. Aug. 20, 1805.

Jos. Belfield, Aug. 9, 1766; had nephew Belfield Cave; speaks of his brother Wm. Glass; his sister Elizabeth m. Benj. Cave. July 19, 1770.

Charles Benson, Sept. 23, 1805. Children: James, John, Agathy, m. Yancey, and a daughter who m. Richard Bullard. Had land on the "North River." Feb. 15, 1813.

Jno. Blakey, Dec. 30, 1781; children: Jno., Churchill, Frances, m. Root, Martha, m. Morris, Sarah, m. Eddins, and Elizabeth, m. Daviss. Mar. 18, 1787.

Wm. Bledsoe, Dec. 27, 1769; Mary; children were: Geo., Aaron, Milla, m. Geo. Wetherall, Mary, m. Ambrose Powell, Jno., Wm., Jas., Hannah, m. Cave, and Moses. Apr. 19, 1770.

Elliott Bohannon, Apr. 1781; Ann; ch.: Ambrose, Mildred, m. Gaines, Mary, m. Herndon, Anne, m. Kirtley, Jno., and Elliott. May 21, 1781.

Jno. Bond, Apr. 17, 1756; Mary; had dau. who married Benjamin Long, who had sons, Bloomfield and John Bond Long. May 15, 1760.

Joshua Botts' estate was divided Jan. 1818. Had dau. Nancy, m. James Nalle, and Susanna, m. and son Benjamin, who died leaving dau., Susanna, m. Triplett. Philip Harrison and John Minor were executors of Benj. Botts.

Andrew Bourn, Aug. 22, 1788; Jane; children: Elizabeth, m. Hawkins, Ann, m. Hawkins, Sarah, m. Piece, Jane, m. Hawkins, Frances, m. Reuben Newman, Judith, m. Zimmermān, Polly, Andrew and Wm. Jan. 18, 1790.

Francis Brandum, Jan. 1, 1799; Mary. Children: Wm., Jno., Ezekiel, Lucy, Rachall, Molly and Eleanor.

Jacob A. Broil, Nov. 3, 1761; Catherine; children: Adam, Nicholas, Peter, Michal, Matthias, Cyrus, Jacob, Jno., Zacharias, Mary, Catharine Wayland and Elizabeth Wilhoite. May 19, 1763.

John Brown, Jan. 7, 1774; Elizabeth: Jno., Elizabeth, m. Dickerson, Ann, Mary, Daniel, Coleman, Thos., Wm., and Richard. Nov. 20, 1780.

John Brown, June 20, 1803. Mary. Had John, and Ann, m. Lightfoot. Sept. 21, 1807.

Thos. Brown, Aug. 16, 1758, married Eleanor, the widow of Edward Stubblefield, and had one daughter, Eleanor; he speaks of his brothers, Daniel, Coleman and Wm., and of his niece, Elizabeth Fargeson. Dec. 21, 1758.

Horace Buckner, Mar. 13, 1820; ch. Frances, Horace, Archibald, Otway, Archie, and Walker. Had bro. Geo. Buckner. Aug. 21, 1821.

Richard Burdye, July 2, 1761; Catherine; leaves to his son Reginald, a tract of land on the west side of the "ragged" Mountain, adjoining the lands of Dick and Bogle; to his son, Samuel, land adjoining Jno. and Martin Nalle, Wm. and Francis Gaines, and Capt. Wm. Brown; his two daughters, Hannah and Barbara, married Shotwell and Grissom; to his son, Nathaniel, a tract of land on the north branch of the Rappahannock river, adjoining lands of Geo. Wm. Fairfax Esq., Capt. Robert Green, Capt. Cave and Edward Herndon; to his son, Jno., land on the north side of Robinson river, adjoining lands of Alexander and Daniel Campbell, and Jas. Hurt; he directs that a cow and a calf be given to each of his sons on the day of their marriage. Oct. 15, 1761.

Spencer Butler, July 20, 1818; ch. Thornton, Wm., Fielding, Willis, Landon, Joel, Dorcas, m. Duncan, Sally, m. Grimsley, Ann, m. Willey, and Polly, m. Miller. Sept. 21, 1818.

Harmon Button, April 10, 1822; ch. John, Elias, Frederick, Hannah, m. Burrell, Luttrell, Martin, Polly, Wm., and Jas.; May 20, 1820.

C

Susanna Carter, wife of Thos. Carter; ch. Wm., Landon, Thos., Jas., Abner, Robt. and Jas. June 19, 1820.

Lawrence Catlett; Mary; June. 30, 1782; children: Kemp, Thos., Geo., Mary, Sarah, Alice and Nancy. Sept. 16, 1782.

John Cole, Jan. 5, 1757, children, Richard, John, Mary Ann, Martha, who m. Wm. Reynolds; speaks of his son-in-law, Jno. Morgan, who m. Alice Jan. 15, 1757.

Margeret Conner, (widow), Mar. 4, 1744, witnessed by Mary Stokes, John and Judith Hackley, speaks of her children, Wm. Conner, Ann Kelley, Hannah Wood, Elizabeth Lynch and Sarah Balynger. May 16, 1751.

Wm. Corbin, Nov. 10, 1789; Sarah; children: Benj., Lewis, Wm., Isaiah, Katy, Jno., m. Thatcher, Ann, m. Andrew Grant, Margaret, m. Walker. April 17, 1797.

Wm. Covington, Feb. 11, 1783; children: Eleanor, m. Robt. Hensley, Guzzel, m. Cooper, Elizabeth, and Robert. Had bro. Richard; Aug. 18, 1784.

Thos. Covington, Dec. 5, 1756, who lived and owned property in the town of Culpeper, had daughters, Ann, who m. Travers, and Sarah, who m. Tutt. Jan. 15, 1767.

Christopher Crigler, Sept. 9, 1808; children: Elizabeth, m. Taylor, Wm., Lewis, et als. May 23, 1810.

D

Birkett Davenport, Feb. 20, 1813. Had four grandchildren who were Birkett Davenport Thompson, Philip Roots Thompson, Eliza Fry, and Eleanor Thornton; had dau. Elizabeth, m. Jameson. Sept. 16, 1817.

Geo. Dillard, Mar. 2, 1790; children: Major, Ann, m. Robt. Freeman, Jno., Sam'l., Jas., Elizabeth, m. Chas. Duncan, and Sarah, m. Jno. Colvin. Sept. 20, 1790.

John Dillard, Dec. 30, 1797; Ann; Left property to Priscilla Bowman, Peggy Duncan, Ann Carter, Mary Duncan, Elizabeth Duncan, Sally James Duncan, Lucinda Duncan, dau. of his sister, Lizza Duncan, Priscilla Colvin, dau. of sister, Sarah Colvin, and to Elizabeth Latham Freeman, dau. of Hezekiah Freeman. Oct. 17, 1808.

Wm. Duncan, May 17, 1790; Rosanna; children: Wm., Jas., Frederic and Benj. Sept. 20, 1801.

Wm. Duncan, Feb. 24, 1781; children: Chas., James, Rawley, Wm., Jno. Jos., and Anne, m. Roberts. Witnessed by Wm. Hughes, Wm. and Shadrack Browning. Oct. 15, 1781.

Robt. R. Duncan, June 7, 1788; Ann; children, Robert, Chas., Sammy, Jos., John, Gollup or Gallup, Phillis, m. Jno. Barbee, who had dau. that m. Enoch Bradford, Ann, m. Thos. Pope, Mary, m. Jos. Hackley first, and Thos. Grinnan second, Rosey, m. Jas. Jett, Lavinia, m. Jno. Lightfoot. Oct. 21, 1793.

Jas. Duncan, Aug. 17, 1801; Mary; children; Sally, m. Yancy, Mary; Geo. Francis, Jos., Liney, m. Johnston, Lucy, m. Threlkeld, Elizabeth, m. Rout.

James Duncan's estate was divided in August, 1819, Geo. Duncan, Jno. D. Browning and Bryant O'Bannon being the commissioners. He lived on Thornton river. His ch. were Lewis, Michael, James, Lucy, Wm., Hiram and John.

Henry Duval, Mar. 11, 1810. Children, Lucy, m. Seal, Polly, m. Samuel, Daniel, Henry, Charlotte, m. Ball. April 17, 1810.

Daniel Duval. Aug. 30, 1819. Polly; ch. Wm., Jas., Isaac, Emely, Juliett Ann. and Thomas Albert; Nov. 15, 1819.

E

Wm. Edgar, Feb. 14, 1763, had nieces, Susannah, who m. Wm. Jett, Sarah m. Allen Ranes. July 20, 1769.

Jos. Early, Feb. 12, 1780; Jane; ch: Indiana, Paschal, Mary, Wm., Whitefield and Jos., to whom he left his lands in the "County of Kentucky." Oct. 20, 1783.

F

Saml. Fargeson, 1772; ch. were Saml., Susannah, m. Daniel, Ann, m. Francis Strother, and Lucy, m. Jno. Graves. May 10, 1772.

Jno. Faver, Jul. 19, 1779; Isabel; children: Henrietta, m. Lewis Yancey, Wm., Jno., m. Ann, dau. of Thos. Covington and Jacl, his wife. Mar. 18, 1781

John Favers, died in May 1780, left Rosanna, Isabella, Frances, John, and probably a dau. who m. John Apperson, who shares in the division of the estate.

Henry Field Jr., Mary. Nov. 7, 1785; ch: Daniel, Henry, Wm. S., Dinah, Suze, Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, Nancy, m. Delany, Geo., Jos., Thos., and Jno. Owned large lot of land in Kentucky. Oct. 15, 1787.

Jno. Field, Aug. 21, 1774; Anna; ch: Elizabeth, m. Lawrence Slaughter, Jno., Mary, m. George Slaughter, Larkin, Anna; refers to the fact of his son, Ezekiel, being missing, and the "certainty of his being dead or alive not known," and leaves him much property in case he is found alive. May 15, 1775.

Frederick Fishback, Sept. 20, 1782; Eve; ch: Martin, Ann, m. Smith, Jno., Jacob, Elizabeth, m. Spilman, Catharine, m. Atwood, Sarah, m. Button, Mary and Frederick. Oct. 21, 1782.

Francis Fletcher, Mar. 25, 1781; m. Nanny, the dau. of Thos. Collins; ch.: Jenny, Jerry White, Ann White, Billey and Sukey. Aug. 20, 1781.

John Foushee, April 15, 1777; Aphia; lived on Cedar Run; children: Jno., Thornton, Geo., Chas., Jos., Wm., Elijah, Dan'l., Nancy, m. Jno., Tureman,

Jemimah, Hannah, Elizabeth and Benj. June 21, 1779.

Robert Freeman, May 13, 1793. Elizabeth. Children: Robert and a dau. m. Wm. Haynie. Dec. 22, 1807.

Jno. Freeman, Mar. 19, 1800; wf. Sarah; children: Jno., Elizabeth, m. Francis Miller, and Harris. Sept. 15, 1800.

Robt. Freeman, July 31, 1811; children: Elizabeth, m. Collins, Priscilla, m. Hawkins, Robt., Geo., Polly, Harriet. Sept. 16, 1811.

Harris Freeman, July 25, 1821. Had nephews, Harris Read and French English, and niece, Elizabeth Ball. Aug. 20, 1821.

G

✓ Doratha Gaines, April 21, 1786; children: Doratha, Susannah, m. Carter, Anne, m. Martin, Elizabeth, m. Yates, and Jas. June 19, 1786.

✓ Richard Gaines, July, 27, 1802. Children: Wm., Lucy, m. Botts, Rowland, Gemina, m. Speak, Benj., Nathaniel, Jos., Judith, m. Chancellor, Anne, m. Crigler, Jno. Cook Gaines, and Elizabeth, m. Thomas. Speaks of his grand-son, Travis Gaines. Feb. 18, 1805.

✓ Jas. Gaines, Oct. 10, 1805. Children: Melinda, Clarissa, Susanna, Mary Ann, Lucy, Francis, Wm. S., Thos., Horace, Fontaine, and Mortimer. His "friend," Philip Lightfoot, was his executor. Oct. 21, 1805.

✓ Richard Gaines, Feb. 4, 1807. Elizabeth. Children: Mary, m. Orr, Elizabeth, m. Clayton, Caty m. Rosson, Sally, m. Rucker, Richard; had grand-daughter, Polly Pendleton Gaines. Feb. 16, 1807.

Wm. George, Apr. 4, 1781; ch: Mary Ann, m. Thos. Hoffer, Elizabeth m., Corder. Sept. 15, 1783.

Jas. Gillison, Feb. 5, 1759, left all his property to his brothers, John and Archibald Gillison, of Caroline county. Aug. 21, 1760.

Henry Green of Fauquier county, Sept. 6, 1782; had bro. Willis and Wm., sister, Eleanor Duff Green. His mother was Ann. Sept. 19, 1785.

Ann Green, Sept. 20, 1804. Children: Ann, m. Poindexter, Eleanor, m. Marye, Elizabeth, m. Camp, Mary, m. Thomas, Milly, m. Stringer, Lucy Coleman, m. Pinkard, Francis Wilhoite Green. Speaks of sister, Elizabeth Triplett. Oct. 15, 1804.

Jas. Green, Dec. 3, 1807. Elizabeth. Ch: Gabriel, Jas., Dolly, m. Farrow, Elizabeth, m. Peacocke, Jones, Robert, Augustine, John, Lucy, Mary Bohon Green. August 23, 1809.

✓ Wm. Grey's estate was divided Aug. 18, 1820; Wm., Wilson, Walton, Henry, Rebecca, Adaline, John and Harriet Grey, and Lucy, who m. A. Brockenborough.

Thos. Griffin, Feb. 9, 1781; Elizabeth; children: Zachariah, Elizabeth, m. Long, Mary, m. Peters and Anthony. Oct. 21, 1782.

Henry Griffin, Jun. 25, 1807; Gracey; ch: Thomas, Edward, Elizabeth and Mary. Lived near "Capt. Green's Mill." Feb. 16, 1818.

H

John Hackley, died in Oct. 1768; his four eldest daughters married Peter Taliaferro, Richard Hackley, Samuel Reeds and Jas. Jameson.

John Hackley, Mar. 16, 1799; owned land in the "Western country." Speaks of his uncle, Wm. Ball, of his bro. in law, Thos. Jameson, m. Lucy Hackley, Sam'l. Reed, m. Sarah Hackley, Richard Hackley, m. Elizabeth

Hackley, and of his sister, Ann Taliaferro, of his uncle and aunt Barrow & his bro. Jas. Hackley, of Fanny Ball Long, dau. of Gabriel Long, and Fanny Ball Thomas, dau. of Edw. Ball Thomas, of Ky. June 15, 1861.

Jacob Hanback. Nov. 1, 1785; Mary; children: Jno., Jacob, Wm., Susannah, Elizabeth, m. Jacob Coons, Mary, m. Henry Coons, and Catherine. Owned land adjoining Jac Coons, Harmon Young and Jos. Wayman. Dec. 19, 1787.

Wm. Hansford, June 7, 1750, speaks of his daughter, Sarah Porter, who married Nicholas Porter, and had son, Benjamin, and of his sons, Wm., Saml. Chas., Jno., and his daughter Anne. Oct. 17, 1754.

Winifred Harford, May 28, 1807, had dau. who m. John Quintaner Feb. 20, 1809.

Mathew Hawkins, May 27, 1820; Betty; ch. Job, James, Rebecca, m. Hawkins Popham, Betty, m. Humphrey Popham, Phebe, m. Thos. Popham, Susanna, m. Benj. Duncan, Mary, m. Lightfoot, & John. Grandchildren were Samuel Hawkins, Clarisa, Sarah, Virinea, Melinda and Julia Kilby. June 12, 1820.

Saml. Henning, Nov. 13, 1770; Eleanor; children: Saml., Jas., Mary, wife of Lewis Stephens Jr., of Frederick county, Joanna, Nancy, Elenor, Sally, and David. July 18, 1774.

John Hill, May 7, 1766; Betty; had daughter, Sarah, who m. DeForest. His sons were Chas., Jos. and Le Roy. Apr. 16, 1767.

Richard Hill, Nov. 12, 1801; lived on Hedgeman River; had sons in law, Jas. Lear and Jas. Burdette.

William Hill, Jan. 25, 1809. Frances; children, Ann, m. Geo. Roberts, Russell, Armistead, Sally, Lucy, m. Nalle, Betsy, m. Daniel Brown, William, and Patsey, m. Colvin. April 20, 1812.

Jas. Hoard, Dec. 14, 1802; owned land in Spotsylvania; ch: Jas., Anne, m. Jas. Withers, Jane m. Thos. Brookes, Frances, m. Slaughter; testator m. dau. of Tenion Miller, of Spotsylvania. Dec. 17, 1803.

Jno. Hoofman, Dec. 30, 1762, wills his two bibles, in addition to his large estate, to his ten sons, "the two eldest to take them the first year, and then deliver them to the two next until they have had them around, and beginning again with the eldest and so continue as long as the bibles shall last." children were: Frederick, John, Nicholas, Michael, Jacob, Paul, William, George, Henry, Dilmán, Margaret, Catherine, Elizabeth, and Mary. Aug. 17, 1772.

Thos. Hopper, Jan. 25, 1803. Mary Ann. Children: Frances, m. Blackwell, Jemima, m. William Tapp, Elizabeth, m. Vincent Tapp. Speaks of his grandson Wm. Coons, whom he appoints as one of his executors. Nov. 20, 1809.

Dr. Thos. Howison, Mar. 2, 1769; Betty; had bros. Jno. and Wm. who lived near Alloa in North Britain; another bro. was Robt. Howison. Owned land on Blue Ridge adjoining Col. Fitzhugh. Left a daughter. Jun. 16, 1769.

Henry Huffman, Apr. 5, 1767; Margaret; children: Tihnan, Jno., Henry, Jos., Hermon, Elizabeth, m. Jno. Young, Catherine, Mary, Alice, Susannah and Eve. Sept. 6, 1783.

Jas. Hurt, Mar. 28, 1785; Sarah; children: Wm., Frances, m. Grayson, Anna, m. Aera Berry, Mary, m. Berry, and Sarah, m. Yowell. iJun. 15, 1789.

James Jeffries, June 29, 1805; children: Molly, m. McCoy, Lydda, Sally, Susanna, m. Hansbrough, Thos., Selah, m. Mason, Elizabeth, m. Yancey, Jno.,

Jess. Thomas and Alexander. Dec. 16, 1805.

Jno. Jett, May 6, 1763; children were Stephen, Jas., Jno., Wm., Elizabeth, m. Roach, Margaret, m. Butler, and Mary, m. Tapp. Nov. 18, 1771.

Wm. Jett, Jul. 25, 1799; Susanna; children: Edgar, Milly, m. Wm. Jett, 4th, m. Wm. Williams, (and had Geo., Urban, Ezra and Topham,) Margaret, m. Jas. Withers Downey, (and had Jane, Edgar and Wm. Jett,) Betsy, m. Wm. Whitehead, Phebe, m. Jas. Withers Doores, Matthew, Anne, Susannah, and Dicey. Sept. 25, 1801.

John Jett, Nov. 21, 1802. Children: Wm., Stephen, Jas., Jos., Ninunt, m. Churchman, Elizabeth, m. Canady, Sarah, m. Hopper, and Abigail, m. Arnold. April 18, 1808.

David Jones, Feb. 2, 1751, speaks of his sister Mary Morris and of his son in law, Thos. Morris. Apl. 16, 1752.

Gabriel Jones, Sept. 3, 1776; Martha; children: Ann, Robt., Gabriel, Frances, m. Slaughter, and Mary. Testator m. Martha, dau. of Mrs. Ann Wall. Had four sisters: Lucy Poindexter, Betty Green, Jane Gray and Dorothy Johnston. His widow m. Wm. Broadbus. Oct. 21, 1777.

Mary Jones, Aug. 27, 1807. Children: Ann, m. Boughan, Mary, m. Meach, Lucy, m. Thornhill, and Thomas. Feb. 17, 1812.

Thos. Jordan, June 19, 1809. Children: Mary, Rachel, Marshall, Geo., m. Wm., Absolam, Sarah, m. Corley, Frances, m. Hand, and Ann, m. Geo. Johnston. Aug. 21, 1809.

K

Michael Kaffer, Dec. 28, 1762, had daughters, Elizabeth, m. Adam Garr, Barbara, m. Jno. Weaver, Mary, m. Geo. Utz, Margaret, m. Nicholas Crighter, and Doratha, m. Jno. Clore. Nov. 17, 1768.

Francis Kirtley, Nov. 22, 1762, had daughters who m. Cowherd and Collins. Mar. 1, 1763.

Samuel Kennerly, Sept. 22, 1749; Eleanor; children: Thos., Jas., Elizabeth, Coleman, Craffron Strother, Samuel, Margaret Ruddal, and Ann Namsby. Had land adjoining Thornton, Covington and Jno. Strother. Jan. 10, 1749.

Elin Kennerly, Oct. 28, 1753; children, Thomas, Elizabeth, who married Wm. Coleman, James, and Katherine, who married Jeremy Strother. Sept. 25, 1756.

Wm. Knox, Feb. 6, 1805. Susannah. Children: Thos. Fitzhugh, Janet Somerville, m. Voss, Susannah Fitzhugh, m. Gordon; unmarried daughters were Sarah Stewart, Caroline, Anne Campbell, and Agnes. Other sons were William Alexander and John Somerville. April 22, 1806.

L

Thos. Latham, Mar. 6, 1778; wf. Caroline. Children: Henry, Anne, m. Jas. Gaines, and Sukey. Jan. 18, 1796.

Frances Latham, Oct. 28, 1789; children: Susannah, m. Thos. Freeman, Frances, m. Lynfield Sharpe, Robert, George and Philip. Jan. 18, 1790.

Paul Leatherer, Nov. 5, 1780; wf. Margaret; children: Michael, Nicholas, Samuel, Jno., Paul, Joshua, Susannah, Margaret, and Mary, m. Jno. Yowell. Nov. 21, 1785.

Goodrich Lightfoot, Apr. 24, 1778; children; Elizabeth, m. James, Ann, m. Grasty, Mary, m. Hubbard, Fanny, m. Hackley, Susanna, m. Brooks, Jno., Phillips, Priscilla, Martha; had four unmarried children. June 15, 1778.

Robert Lines, Jan. 16, 1749; Margaret; had several daughters who m.

cent curiosity to look back at those who in the past century cleared the land which we now till, and who laid the foundation of the institutions among which we live.

Explanations of the abbreviations to be found in the genealogies:—m. means married; ch., child or children; dau., daughter, and d. s. p., died without offspring.

THE BARBOUR FAMILY.

This family is of Scotch origin. There was a John Barbour who was Archdeacon of Old Aberdeen as early as 1357. He was the author of the historical poem of the Life and Actions of King Robert Bruce. Whether he was the root in Scotland of the branches of the family in Virginia, the writer does not know. Our relations are with James Barbour, the first of the name in what is now Culpeper. He was one of the first vestry men of St. Mark's Parish at its organization at Germanna in 1731, and served in that office until the division of the parish in 1740, which threw him into the new parish of St. Thomas in Orange County where he lived. If the old register of St. Thomas Parish had been preserved, we should doubtless have found his name as vestryman there. Among his children were 1st James, who represented Culpeper in the House of Burgesses in 1764. He was the father of Mordecai Barbour, who married a daughter of John Strode of Fleetwood in Culpeper, and of Thomas, Richard and Gabriel, of whom the last three migrated to Kentucky. The Hon. John S. Barbour, M. C., brilliant at the bar and in the legislative hall, was the son of Mordecai and Miss Strode. He married Miss Beirne of Petersburg, and their children are, 1st John S. Barbour, President of the Virginia Midland Railroad, who married a daughter of Henry Dangerfield of Alexandria; 2d. James, member of Assembly and Convention, who married Miss Beckham; 3d. Alfred, deceased; 4th. Dr. Edwin Barbour; 5th. Sally; 6th. Eliza (Mrs. George Thompson.)

Thomas, son of James 1st, represented Orange in the Assembly in 1775, and St. Thomas Parish in the Convention in 1785-86-90. He married Isabella Thomas, daughter of Philip Pendleton. Their children were, 1st. Dr. Richard, and 2d. Thomas, who died in their youth; 3d. Hon. Philip P. Barbour, Speaker of Congress, and of the Convention of 1820-30, and Justice of the Supreme Court U. S. He married Frances Todd, daughter of Benjamin Johnson of Orange. His children were: 1st. Philippa, who married Judge Field of Culpeper; 2d. Elizabeth, who married John J. Ambler of Jacquelin Hall, Madison County; 3d. Thomas, M. D., who married Catherine Strother of Rappahannock County; he died in St. Louis of cholera in 1849; 4th. Edmund Pendleton who married Harriet, daughter of Col. John Stuart of King George, and died in 1851; 5th. Quintus, who married Mary, daughter of James Somerville of Culpeper; 6th. Sextus, died in St. Louis; 7th. Septimus, died in infancy. The Hon. P. P. Barbour died in Washington, attending the Supreme Court. February, 1841. His widow died April, 1872, aged 85.

4th. James, son of Thomas and grandson of James 1st, was born June 10th, 1775. He was Governor of Virginia, Senator of U. S., Minister to England, Secretary of War, &c. Besides their other qualities, the two brothers had a wondrous faculty of speech in conversation and in the forum. James married, October 29th, 1792, Lucy, daughter of Benjamin Johnson. Their children were:—1st. Benjamin Johnson Barbour, who died in 1820 in the 20th year of his age; 2d. James, who died November 7th, 1857; 3d. Benjamin Johnson Barbour, born June 14th, 1821, and married November 17th, 1844, Caroline Homoesel, daughter of the late eminent Dr. George Watson of Richmond. Mr. Bar-

bour inherits the genius of his father, informed by rare culture, but he follows the example of his great-grandfather, and is content to be warden of the church. He was elected to Congress in 1865; but the representatives of Virginia of that year were not admitted to their seats. 4th. Lucy, daughter of Governor Barbour, married (1822) John Seymour Taliaferro, who was unhappily drowned in 1830; 5th. Frances Cornelia Barbour married William Handy Collins, a distinguished lawyer of Baltimore.

Among the daughters of Col. Thomas Barbour were: 1st. Lucy, who married Thomas Newman and had three daughters, Mrs. Macon, Mrs. Welch and Wilhelmina, and one son, James Barbour Nowman. 2. Nelly, married Martin Nalle of Culpeper, father of P. P. Nalle, warden of St. Paul's Church, who married first Miss Wallace, and second Miss Zimmerman, and is the father of Mrs. Steptoe, wife of the Rector of St. Paul's. Cordelia Nalle married Joseph Hiden of Orange, father of Rev. J. C. Hiden (Baptist), Greenville, S. C. Edmonia Nalle married William Major, Esq., of Culpeper; Fanny Nalle married John C. Hansbrough (lawyer); Martinette Nalle married Blucher Hansbrough of Culpeper; Lucetta Nalle married George Borton of Madison; Jane Nalle married George Clark of Washington, D. C.; Thos. Nalle married Miss Hooe of Fredericksburg; Benjamin Johnson Nalle died unmarried; Sarah Ellen Nalle married Col. Garrett Scott, father of Rev. F. G. Scott of Christ Church, Gordonsville, Va.; and Mary Nalle m. Richard H. Willis. Sally, daughter of Thomas Barbour, married Gabriel Gray, and had daughters, Mrs. S. F. Leake, Mrs. William Anderson, Mrs. R. W. Anderson, and Mrs. Cowles. Mary, daughter of Thos. Barbour, married Daniel Bryan—children, Mrs. Lathrop, Mrs. Judge Wylie, Mrs. Brown, and two sons, B. Bryan and Wm. Bryan.

James Barbour the head of the foregoing family, took out a patent for land on the Rapidan in 1734.

On the farm of Col. Garrett Scott in Orange is a granite tombstone just as old as St. Mark's Parish. The inscription is as follows: Here lyeth the body of Jane, wife of John Scott, who was born ye 28th Dec., 1699, and departed this life ye 28th April, 1731. This farm is in direct lineal descent to the present owner from a grant known as the "Todd Grant," from the Crown of England.

Note: In the Barbour genealogy page 52, the second paragraph should read that Thos. son of James 1st. m. Mary dau. of Richard Thomas and Isabella Pendleton Thomas.

✓ THE CARTER FAMILY.

The first of this name in Virginia was Jno. Carter of Corotoman, who died in 1669. A chart of his descendants would fill this book. I limit this notice to those known to the writer in St. Mark's Parish. Robert, called King Carter, was the son of John 1st, by his wife Sarah Ludlowe. Robert m. (1688) Judith Armstead, and among their children was John, who (1723) m. Eliza Hill of Shirley, and their third son Edward of Blenheim m. Sarah Champe and their dau. Eliza, m. William Stanard of Roxbury, Spotsylvania, who was the grandfather of Virginia Stanard, who m. Samuel Slaughter, the old churchwarden of St. Mark's, and was the mother of Mrs. William Green of Richmond, of Mrs. Dr. Daniel Green, of Sally C., wife of Rev. William Lockwood of Md., of Marcia (Mrs. John B. Stanard). Elizabeth Stanard m. Jno. Thompson, father of Fanny, wife of Rev. John Cole, of Miss Eliza Thompson, and of Mrs. Buffington. Jane, daughter of Edward of Blenheim m. Major Bradford of the British army, father of Samuel K. Bradford of

the Revolution, whose son, Samuel K. Bradford, vestryman of St. Mark's, Emily, daughter of Samuel Slaughter (churchwarden of St. Mark's), and was the father of S. S. Bradford, present churchwarden; of Mrs. Gen. Wright, U. S. army; of Mrs. Professor Nairne of Columbia College, New York; of Dr. Robert B. Bradford, and of Mrs. Van Schaik of New York City. William Champe Carter of Farley, Culpeper County, sixth son of Edward of Blenheim, m. Maria Farley, and their daughter Eliza Hill m. Col. Samuel Storrow, the father of Mrs. Judge Bell, of Mrs. Dr. Wm. Thompson, of Mrs. Weston, of Mrs. Green, of Samuel and Farley. Charles Carter of Cleve, son of King Carter by his second wife Mary Landon, had a daughter Sarah who m. William a son of Rev. John Thompson of St. Mark's, who was the father of Commodore Charles Carter Byrd Thompson, U. S. navy, of Gilliss and of William Thompson.

THE CAVE FAMILY.

Among the members of the first vestry of St. Mark's in 1731 was Benjamin Cave. I have in my possession the original patent for 1000 acres of land on the Rappidan (sic) River, to Abraham Bledsoe and Benjamin Cave, "to be held in free and common socage, and not in capite or knight service, by paying yearly the free rent of one shilling for every fifty acres, on the feast of St. Michael the Archangel"; signed by William Gooch, Lieut.-Governor and Commander-in-Chief of the Colony and Dominion of Virginia. Done at Williamsburg, under the seal of the Colony, 28th September, 1728.

Benjamin Cave was vestryman of St. Mark's until 1740, when St. Thomas Parish was cut off from St. Mark's; and he and David Cave, who was Lay Reader at the old Orange Church near Ruckersville, became members of the new parish (St. Thomas) in Orange County, where they lived. The records of St. Thomas being lost, their relation to it cannot be traced. It is known, however, that the family adhered to the Church of their fathers; and one of the old ministers, about 1740, lived with Benjamin Cave, Sr., whose residence was within reach of the first chapel (near Brooking's) and the old Orange Church.

I have in my possession some original poems in MS., entitled "Spiritual Songs," written by a sister of Benjamin Cave, Sr., endorsed 1767. It is very pleasant to find one of these old-time church people, who some modern people think had no religion, giving utterance to her pious emotions in songs which are evidently the outpourings of a truly devotional spirit. It is said that Benjamin Cave used to repeat the church service from memory, chanting the psalms.

The first Benjamin Cave lived for a time at what is now known as Rhodes in Orange, and then moved to land on the Upper Rapidan near Cave's Ford, which derives its name from him.

Benjamin Cave represented Orange in the House of Burgesses in 1756. He m. Hannah, dau. of Wm. and sister of Abraham Bledsoe; ch. David, John, Wm., Richard (who moved to Kentucky), Ann (to North Carolina); Sally m. a Strother, Hannah m. Capt. Mallory; ch. Elizabeth m. Oliver Welch. Another daughter m. Capt. Robert Terrill, the father of Mrs. Robert Lovell. Another daughter m. Oliver Terrill, the father of Dr. Uriel Terrill. Delegate from Orange. Another daughter m. Welch. William Mallory m. Miss Gibson, and was the father of Robert Mallory, late M. C. from Kentucky. Uriel Mallory was the father of Mrs. John Taliaferro. Phil. Mallory live near Raccoon Ford. Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin Cave m. Col. Wm. Johnson; ch. 1. Valentine m. Elizabeth Cave, ch. Belfield m. Miss Dickerson. 2. Fontaine m. Miss Duke. 3. Lucy m. Mr. Suggett. 4. Sally m. Mr. Dickerson. 5. Benjamin m. Miss Barbour (see Barbour genealogy). 6. Col. Robert m. Miss Suggett; ch. 1.

Richard M., Vice-President and hero of the "Thames"; 2. J. T. Johnson (M. C.); 3. James; 4. Benjamin. Benjamin Cave, son of first Benjamin, m. a dau. of Dr. John Belfield of Richmond County; ch. Belfield, m. Miss Christy; ch. Belfield, Clerk of Madison County, m. Miss Jones, and was the father of Mrs. Governor Kemper. Emily m. Col. Cave; Sally m. Shuckelford; Hudson was Professor at Chapel Hill, N. C.; Benjamin m. Miss Glassell (father of Mrs. John Gray, Jr., of Traveller's Rest.) Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth, m. Miss White; ch. William, Belfield, John and Margaret, all settled in Kentucky. Sarah, dau. of Benjamin, m. Wm. Cassine; ch. Mary, who m. Mr. Taliaferro. William, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth Cave, m. Miss Smith; ch. John, Wm. and Hudson, settled in Kentucky. Elizabeth m. John Bell, father of Nelson H. Bell of Baltimore, who m. Hannah Cave. Another dau. m. Mr. Irvine. Richard Cave m. Miss Porter; ch. Thomas, Capt. William (father of Mrs. Cornelia Thompson), Felix, Elizabeth, Mary, Cornelia, Anne, and Hannah.

I am indebted to Mrs. Thompson for contributions to the above notice.

THE CLAYTONS.

The first person of this name who appears in the history of Virginia was the Rev. John Clayton, who had been Rector of Crofton in Yorkshire. In 1683 he addressed to the Royal Society in England, at their request, several letters giving an account of what he calls "Several Observables" in Virginia. These letters discuss the soil, climate, natural history and agriculture of the colony of that day. They display great acuteness of observation, fullness of learning, and practical suggestions. He seems to have been the first to point out the value of marl and muck as fertilizers, and suggest to the planters the advantage of draining the tidewater swamps. And when his opinion was laughed at and rejected by the overseers, he went to work and put them to shame by laying dry a pond of water, bringing to the light of the sun inexhaustible soil.

The next man of mark of this name was the Rev. David Clayton, minister of Blissland Parish, New Kent Co., Virginia, from 1704 to 1724. In his parochial reports to the Bishop of London he says (1724) that his parish was sixty miles long, that he had under his charge 136 families and about seventy communicants.

There is John Clayton at Williamsburg, Attorney General, and a friend of Spotswood, who accompanied Mr. Fontaine in the first trip to Germanna in 1714. There was also a Clayton a vestryman and justice in Essex Co. The family tradition is that Major Philip Clayton came to Culpeper from New Kent through Essex. What was his precise relation to the foregoing clergymen is not certainly known. His name first appears in our church records in the year 1741, when he was chosen vestryman of St. Mark's, and a patent for land from Lord Fairfax to John Brown (now before us) is endorsed as having been surveyed by Phillip Clayton, 1749. He was the deputy, doing all the duties of the office for Roger Dixon, Clerk of Culpeper, who lived in the lower country. He married Ann, sister of Robert Coleman, on whose land the courthouse was built. He had one son, Samuel (his successor in the vestry), who married his cousin Ann Coleman, and among their children were Major Philip Clayton the second, an officer of the Revolution, whose daughter Sarah Ann married Dr. James B. Wallace.

Nancy, sister of the last Philip, and daughter of Samuel, married Jeremiah Strother, and was the grandmother of the Rev. J. S. Hansbrough, and Mrs. Judge Williams of Orange C. H., Colonel Woodson Hansbrough, and Mrs. Waldrige.

Lawrence Slaughter, an officer of the Revolution, and who was the father of John-Field Slaughter, who married Miss Alexander, of Prince William. Another of Col. John Field's daughters married Col. George Slaughter, who raised one of the first companies of minute-men in Culpeper; and after the war moved to Kentucky with George Rogers Clarke, commanded a fort at the Fall of the Ohio, and was one of the founders of the city of Louisville, which was then in the State of Virginia.

Henry Field, Sr., the vestryman of 1731, served in that office and as churchwarden till 1762, a term of thirty-one years. He executed many commissions for the vestry, such as going to Williamsburg on horseback several times on their behalf, and paying quit-rents for the churches and glebes. He and Francis Slaughter and Robert Green chose a site for a chapel between Shaw's Mountain, the Devil's Run and Hazel River. He was succeeded in the vestry by Henry Field, Jr., who served till his removal from the parish of St. Mark's into Bromfield Parish, whose records are lost or we should probably have found his name on the vestry-books there. He represented Culpeper in the Convention at Williamsburg in 1774 to consider the state of the country, in the House of Burgesses in 1775, and with French Strother in the Convention of 1776 which asserted the principle of religious liberty, declared American independence, and adopted the first Constitution. Henry Field, Jr., died in 1785, leaving six sons—Daniel, Henry, George, Joseph, Thomas and John, who were the ancestors of the families of that name. The late judge of this court, Richard H. Field, and his brothers Yancey and Stanton, were the sons of Daniel Field of what is now Madison. He (the Judge) married first Matilda, daughter of Robert Slaughter of the Grange, and second Philippa, daughter of the Hon. Philip P. Barbour. His three sons were killed in battle during the late war, and his daughter (Mrs. Norvell) is the only surviving child. Gen. James Field of the Culpeper bar, who lost a limb at the battle of Slaughter's Mountain, is a son of Yancey Field. He married Miss Cowherd of Orange.

THE FRY FAMILY.

The ancestor of the Frys who once so abounded in Culpeper, was Col. Joshua Fry, an Englishman educated at Oxford. He lived some time in Essex, was Professor of Mathematics at William and Mary College, a member of the House of Burgesses, commissioner to run one of the lines between Virginia and North Carolina, and negotiator of the treaty of Logstown. He, with Peter Jefferson, made a map of Virginia in 1749. He commanded a regiment against the French and Indians, of which Washington was lieutenant-colonel. I am indebted to his lineal descendant Frances Fry, of Charlottesville, for a copy of his commission, from the original in Mr. Fry's possession:—

“TO JOSHUA FRYE

“His Majesty, by his royal instructions, commanded me to send a proper number of forces to erect and maintain a fort at the Monongahela and Ohio Rivers; and having a good opinion of your loyalty, conduct and ability, I do hereby institute, appoint and commission you to be Colonel and Commander-in-chief of the forces now raising, to be called the Virginia Regiment, with which and the cannon, arms and ammunition, necessary provisions and stores, you are with all possible dispatch to proceed to said fork of Monongahela, and there act according to your instructions.”

Col. Joshua Fry married Mrs. Hill, the daughter of Paul Micon, a French Huguenot physician. He was the father of the Rev. Henry Fry, who lived in the fork of Crooked Run and the Robinson River, and occasionally preached in the Episcopal church near Orange C. H., when they had no minister, always prefacing his sermons with the old church service, says Col. Frank Taylor, a

—stryman of that church. He was one of those good and guileless men whom Christians respected and loved. His son Reuben m. Ann dau. of Col. Jas. Slaughter, and their ch. were Judge Joseph Fry, of Wheeling, Henry, Senator of Kanawha, and Philip S., late clerk of Orange and father of Philip, present clerk, William, Thomas and Luther. Thomas W., son of Rev. H. Fry, m. 1st Mrs. Slaughter, whose maiden name was Bourn, and 2d Ann dau. of Col. Abram Maury of Madison. He with three ch. moved to Kentucky (1816). Joshua m. Miss Walker, and Mrs. Willis dau. of William Twyman. Hugh and Joshua Fry, of Richmond, were his sons. Henry m. Mildred dau. of Rev. Mat. Maury. Frank Fry, Sr., of Charlottesville, is their son. John m. Miss Heywood, of Culpeper, and lived at the Warm Springs. Mrs. Dr. Archer Strother was his dau. Wesley m. 1st Miss Walker, and 2nd a French lady, Miss Leflet, and had thirteen children. Thornton m. a dau. of Hon. Philip R. Thompson, and their ch. were Gen. Burkitt Fry, C. S. A., Dr. Frank and Mrs. Jno. L. Bacon, of Richmond. Margaret dau. of Rev. Henry m. Philip Lightfoot and moved to Kentucky. Martha m. Goodrich Lightfoot and had ten ch., of whom Edward Lightfoot, of Madison, is the only survivor. Maria m. Hugh Walker and went to Kentucky, and had many children.

Col. Joshua Fry, the head of this family in Virginia, patented 1000 acres of land on the Robinson River in 1726, and 400 acres “in the fork of the Robinson” in 1739. Charles Meriwether Fry, of the Bank of New York, who m. Miss Leigh, is the son of Belville, who was the son of Joshua, who was the son of Rev. Henry Fry.

THE GARNETT FAMILY.

The chief seat of this family in Virginia was the county of Essex, where many of this name occupied a high social position and filled many places of public trust. The Hon. James M. Garnett was a member of Congress from 1805 to 1809. The Hon. Robert S. Garnett was in Congress from 1817 to 1827. The Hon. Muscoe Garnett was also a member of Congress and of the State Convention of 1850. Dr. A. Y. P. Garnett who married the daughter of Governor Wise, has been for many years a leading medical man of Washington City. There was a General Garnett of the Confederate army who fell in battle, whose sister married Professor Williamson of the Virginia Military Institute; and there is now a Professor Garnett in the College at Annapolis, Md.

I have been disappointed in receiving the information which would have enabled me to show the connecting links between these several members of the family in Virginia. The first of the name in Culpeper was Anthony Garnett, who came from Essex, and from the names James, Muscoe and Reuben, which are common to both families, they probably sprang from the same stock. Anthony Garnett was a vestryman, churchwarden and lay reader of St. Mark's Parish from 1758. He lived at the Horse Shoe, where Joseph Wilner, Jr., now resides, and when there was no minister of the parish, was in the habit of burying the dead with the church service. He married Mrs. Bowler (Miss Jones), and his children were Robin, who moved to Kentucky and died in his ninety-eighth year. His daughter married Stokely Towles of Madison, and their daughter married James L. Waggener of Russelville, Ky., father of Prof. Waggener of Bethel College, Ky. James, son of Anthony, was minister of Crooked Run Church. He married Miss Rowe, and was the father of Edmund, who was the father of the late Rev. James Garnett, whose sons, Joel, Absalom and Franklin, and daughter Tabitha, still survive. James, Sr., was the father of the present James, whose children are Muscoe and others. John, son of Anthony, moved to Kentucky. Thomas married Miss Hawkins. Reuben, son

of Anthony, married Miss Twyman, and was the father of the venerable Miss Tabitha Garnett, who, like her namesake in the Bible, is kind to the poor. Lucy married a Tinsley. Sally married a Stepp, and Betsy married William Willis of Culpeper, the father of the late Isaac Willis, who has many descendants, among whom is the Rev. John C. Willis of Indian Town, Orange County.

THE GLASSELL FAMILY.

The Glassell (originally Glassele) family went from Poitiers, France, with Mary Queen of Scots on her return to her native country. John Glassell of Runkan, Scotland, m. Mary Coalter, a warm Covenanter, and their son Robert m. Mary Kelton and their son Andrew Glassell was born at Galway, Dumfriesshire, Scotland, near Torthorwald, "Castle of the Douglass," Oct. 8th, 1738, and emigrated to Madison County, Virginia, in 1756. He imported mechanics from Scotland, and built a large brick residence on his fine estate on the upper Robinson River, known as Torthorwald. He m. (1776) Elizabeth dau. of Erasmus Taylor of Orange County, and died July 4th, 1827, aged 89. Their children were—

1. Millie Glassell m. Reuben Smith. Issue 1. Jane m. in 1822 Hon. Jeremiah Morton (M. C.); issue one son, died in infancy, and one daughter, Mildred m. J. J. Halsey, issue 1. Fannie M.; 2. Anne Augusta (Mrs. Alexander); 3. J. Morton m. Miss Stearns; 4. R. Ogden m. Miss Walker, and 5. Joseph J. Halsey. 2. George A. Smith (now of Bell County, Texas), m. Julia dau. of James Somerville of Culpeper Co.; issue 1. Eudora G. (Mrs. Lees); 2. Jane M. (Mrs. Ware); 3. Mary S. (Mrs. Coffee); 4. Margaret (Mrs. Russell), and several sons unmarried. 3. Dr. William R. Smith (late of Galveston), m. first Mrs. Middleton, no issue; m. second Mary Mayrant, issue John M. m. Miss Terry; and Mildred (Mrs. Crosby of New York City.)

2. John Glassell m. first Louisa Brown. Issue 1. Dr. Andrew m. Miss Downing; 2. Fanny (Mrs. Ware); 3. Mary (Mrs. Conway); 4. Louisa (Mrs. Eno of Pennsylvania). John Glassell m. second Mrs. Lee, *nee* Margaret Scott; issue Mildred S. (Mrs. Covell) and John m. Miss Thom. John Glassell m. third Mary Ashton, by whom no issue.

3. Mary Kelton Glassell m. Michael Wallace. Issue 1. Ellen (Mrs. Somerville); 2. Gustavus; 3. H. Nelson; 4. Elizabeth (Mrs. Wallace); 5. Louisa (Mrs. Goodwin); 6. James, and 7. Marianna (Mrs. Conway.)

4. Helen Buchan Glassell m. Daniel Grinnan. Issue 1. Robert A. m. Robertine Temple; 2. Cornelia (died 1864); 3. Andrew G. m. Georgie S. Bryan; 4. Daniella M.

5. Jane M. Glassell m. Benjamin Cave. (See Cave genealogy.)

6. Major James M. Glassell, U. S. Army, m. Eudora Swartout.

7. Andrew Glassell m. Susan Thornton. Issue 1. Andrew m. Miss Toland; 2. Capt. William S. Glassell; 3. Susan S. m. first Colonel George S. Patton (see Williams genealogy); m. second George H. Smith of California.

8. William E. Glassell m. first Margaret Somerville. Issue one child living. Margaret (Mrs. Weeks of Louisiana). M. second Harriet Scott.

John Glassell, brother of Andrew, came to Fredericksburg long before the Revolution. He was a merchant of large transactions, having branch establishments in Culpeper and Fauquier, and became very rich. He returned to Scotland before the Revolution. He married Helen Buchan, of the family of the Earl of Buchan. One of her sisters married an Erskine, and another the house and Lord Erskine and the Earl of Dalhousie were her nephews. John Glassell's only daughter, Johanna, married Lord Campbell who became Duke of Argyll, and the present Duke of Argyll is her son.

THE GREEN FAMILY.

ROBERT GREEN, son of William Green, an Englishman, emigrated from Ireland with his uncle, William Duff, a Quaker, to Virginia, and settled in King George county about the year, 1710. He was born in the year, 1695. He soon left his uncle and settled in what is now Culpeper county, near Brandy Station on the Southern Railway. He built his home near a large spring, which is on the road leading from Brandy Station to Rixeyville, and took up large tracts of land in what was, in 1712 Essex, in 1721 Spotsylvania, in 1735 Orange, and in 1749 Culpeper. His father was an officer in the body guard of William, Prince of Orange. He died in 1748, his will and inventory of his estate being recorded in the Orange county Clerk's Office. He was member of the Virginia House of Burgesses in 1736, and was one of the first vestrymen of St. Mark's Parish. When a young man, he married Eleanor Dunn, of Scotland, and had seven sons, as follows. [Note: The names in parenthesis or brackets signify the line of descent. Thus Joseph Green, [Francis, Wm., Wm., Robt.] means that Joseph Green was the son of Francis, the grand son of William, the great grandson of the first William and the great-great grandson of the first Robert.]

1. William, born in Essex county; m. Miss Coleman, of Caroline county; was vestryman of St. Mark's Parish from 1749 to his death in Culpeper county in 1770. He was called Colonel Green, probably from military service against the Indians.

2. Robert, m. Patty Ball, of Northumberland, and died in Culpeper.

3. Duff, m. 1st., Miss Thomas, 2nd., Anne Willis; he died in Culpeper about the beginning of the Revolution. His three youngest sons moved to Kentucky about 1779, and afterwards carried out their mother and younger sister.

4. John, m. Susanna Blackwell; was Colonel in the Revolution; succeeded William Green in the vestry of St. Mark's Parish in 1770; was member of the House of Burgesses in 1769, and died in Culpeper in 1793.

5. Nicholas, m. Elizabeth Price, dau. of Ajola Price, of Orange, whose mother was a dau. of Capt. Wm. Barbour; died in what is now Madison county, and left many children, who moved to Kentucky.

6. James, m. Elizabeth Jones, and died in Culpeper.

7. Moses, m. Mary Blackwell, sister of Susanna, and died in Culpeper.

WILLIAM GREEN, (Robert), who m. Miss Coleman had children as follows:

1. William, m. Eliza Green, dau. of Duff; died in Culpeper; his widow moved to Kentucky, near Covington.

2. Ellen, m. Peter Marye.

3. Betsy, m. H. Camp.

4. Mary or Anne, m. Geo. Thomas.

5. Milly, m. Mr. Stringer.

6. Lucy or Susan, m. Mr. Pinckard.

7. Nancy, m. Jno. Poindexter.

8. Francis Wyatt, m. Lucy Strother, dau. of Jos. Strother. They lived near Louisville, Ky., but died in Breckenridge county of that State.

ROBERT GREEN, (Robert), who m. Patty Ball, had —

1. William, m. Miss Blackwell, and moved to Woodford county, Ky.

2. Armistead, m. Frances, dau. of Capt. Harry Pendleton, of Culpeper.

3. Samuel B., m. Miss Blair of Port Royal, Va.

4. Ellen, m. Aaron Lane, of Culpeper.

5. Anne, m. Dr. Joel Gustin, of Pennsylvania.

DEFF GREEN, (Robert), m. 1st. Miss Thomas, 2nd. Anne Willis, and had

1. John, of famous memory. "My Lord John" died a bachelor, possessed of much wealth; he was Captain in the Revolution, and was badly wounded.
2. Betsy, m. William, son of first William Green.
3. Willis, m. 1783 Sarah Reed and moved to Ky., near Danville. He settled on a farm called "Waveland," which is still owned by his descendants.
4. William, m. Miss Marshall, and moved to Lincoln county, Ky.
5. Henry, died single.
6. Ellen or Anne, m. Jno. Smith, and moved to Ky., had Jno., Henry and Willis.

JOHN GREEN, (Robert), m. Susanna Blackwell, had :

1. Wm., m. Lucy Williams; was Capt. of the navy, and was lost at sea on the brig Defiance.
2. John, killed at 18 in duel at Valley Forge.
3. Robert, m. Frances Edmonds, and died 1789.
4. Moses, m. Fanny Richards.
5. Thomas m. 1st Miss Miller; 2nd Lucy Peyton, and moved to Christian county, Ky.

NICHOLAS GREEN, (Robert), m. Elizabeth Price, and had :

1. Robert, d. single.
2. Jno., m. Jenny Hawkins.
3. Wm. m. and moved to Tenn. and had William and others.
4. Nicholas, left no children.
5. Mary, m. Mr. Stevens.
6. Lucy, d. single.
7. Eleanor, m. Mr. Rankin.
8. Joyce, m. Willis Ballance, and moved to Ky. Lived in Madison and Mercer counties.
9. Chas., had seven sons and two daughters.

JAMES GREEN, (Robert), m. Elizabeth Jones and had :

1. Gabriel, m. Miss Grant and moved to Green River, Ky.
2. James, m. Betsy Jones.
3. Jones, m. Miss Nevil, and moved to Hardy county, Va., and had Nevil Jones, Nancy, Mrs. Parsons, Mary and Betsy.
4. Robt., m. Miss Edmonds, and had William, James, Thomas, Robert, Fanny, Ellen, Elizer, and Mrs. Cross.
5. John, m. Miss Catlett, of Fauquier, and moved to Henderson, Ky.
6. Dolly, m. Nimrod Farrow; no children.
7. Elizabeth, m. R. W. Peacock, and had 4 children; and died in England.
8. Lucy, m. Noah G. Glascock, and moved to Mo.
9. Polly, m. Mr. Catlett.
10. Austin, m. Miss Ball; lived and died in Hardin county, Ky. Some of his children went to Texas.

MOSES GREEN, (Robert), m. Mary Blackwell, and had:

1. Sarah, died single
2. Eleanor, m. Gen. Jas. Williams.

WILLIAM GREEN, (Wm., Robert,) m. Eliza Green, and had,

1. Wm., moved to Tenn.
2. Jno. m. Mrs. Faulk, and lived in Campbell county, Ky.; his widow m. Mr. Vickers.
3. Betsy, m. 1st. Mr. Craig, 2nd———, 3rd. Mr. Magruder; she d. a wid in 1850, in Covington, Ky., leaving no children.

ELLEN GREEN, (Wm., Robt.), m. Peter Marye, and had,

1. Wm. 2. Jas., and 2 daughters, who both m. a Gordon.

BETSY GREEN, (Wm., Robt.,) m. H. Camp, and had Jas., Jno. G., Wyatt, and Betsy, who was married.

MARY, OR ANNE GREEN, (Wm., Robert), m. Geo. Thomas, and had Jas., a dau. m. Jas. Camp and 2 other m. daus. and 4 s. daus.

NANCY GREEN, [Wm., Robt.], m. Jno. Poindexter, and had Wm. G. and others.

FRANCIS WYATT GREEN, [Wm., Robt.] who m. Lucy Strother, had

1. Robt. who went to N.O. in war of 1812; settled and died there leaving a large family.
2. Nancy. m. Mr. Bostwick.
3. Jos., a soldier in battle of N. O. m. Susan dau. of Jno. Ball; died 1852 in Columbus, Ky.
4. Thompson, m. Betsy Askins; lived in Breckinridge county, Ky., no children.
5. Francis, m. and left several children.
6. Jno., m. Mary Holt; lived in Indiana.
7. Austin, m. and left 2 children in Perry county, Indiana.

WILLIAM GREEN, [Robt., Robt.,] m. Miss Blackwell, had Robt., Jas., Wm. S., Lucy, m. Mr. Bourne, Susan, m. Mr. Neale, Kitty, m. Mr. Blackman, Betsy, m. Mr. Bourne, Celia, m., and others; lived in Woodford county, Ky.

ARMISTEAD GREEN, [Robt., Robt.] m. Frances Pendleton, and had: Henry, Robt., Anne, m. Jno. Ferguson, Polly, m. Slaughter, Fanny, m. Mr. Campbell, Harriett, m. Mr. Cenard, Ellen, Caroline, and

Edmund Pendleton, m. Martha Weems, and had Martha, who m. Francis W. Dickson, having Frank C., and Mattie Green, who m. Irwin Dugan.

SAMUEL B. GREEN, [Robt., Robt.] m. Miss Blair, of Port Royal, and had Samuel and Sally.

ELLEN GREEN, [Robt., Robt.], m. Aaron Lane, and had Robert; Jas; Jno.; Peggy B., m. Wm. Bell, and had Fontaine; Polly, m. H. Latham; Ellen, m. Mr. Crenshaw; Nancy, m. Mr. Whiting, having Jno., Ellen and Catherine; and

William A. m. Eliza Green, dau. of James Green.

ANNE GREEN, [Robt., Robt.], m. Dr. Joel Gustin, of Pennsylvania, and had Samuel G.; Theodosia, m; Ellen, m; and Mary, who m. Daniel Remer.

WILLIS GREEN, [Duff, Robt.,] m. Sarah Reed, and had :

1. Dr. Duff, major in war of 1812, died 1858, m. Miss Crecy, niece of Simon Kenton. Dr. Duff's children were: Dr. Willis Duff Green, m. and lived at Mt. Vernon, Ill., having numerous children; Judge Wm. H., of Cairo, Ill., who m. sisters [Misses Hughes] and had 2 children; and 2 daughters who m. and lived in Ill.

2. Judge John, b. 1786, d. 1838, m. 1st. Sarah Fry, 2nd Mary Keith Marshall. He was at the battle of the Thames in 1812.

3. Letitia, m. Major Jar. Barbour an officer of the war of 1812.

4. Eliza, m. Dr. Ben. Edwards. bro. of Gov. Nimian and Judge Cyrus Edwards; lived at Kirkwood, Mo.

5. Martha, m. Dr. William Craig; home near Danville, Ky.

6. Dr. Lewis Warner Green, Pres. of Centre College, Ky., m. 1st. Eliza J. Montgomery, 2nd. Mrs. Mary Lawrence Fry, and had Julia, who m. M. T. Scott, of Bloomington, Ill., having two daus; and Lettie, who m. Hon. A. E. Stevenson, vice-president of the U. S., having 4 children.

WILLIAM GREEN, [Duff, Robt.] m. Miss Marshall, and had Willis, m. but left no children; Judge William M., m. Miss Stone, lived in Russell county, Ky., and had dau. that m. Col. Spencer; Gen. Duff, a prominent editor at

Patrick Henry m. first. Sarah Shelton in 1754; issue, 1. Martha Henry m. John Fontaine; issue, Wm. Winston Fontaine, father of Rev. Wm. Spotswood Fontaine, now of Reidsville, N. C. 2. Anne Henry m. Judge Spencer Roane of the Court of Appeals; issue, 1. Wm. H. Roane, U. S. Senator, who left one child, Mrs. Edward Harrison, 2. Fayette Roane, who moved to Kentucky and died, leaving a daughter. 3. Betsy Henry m. Philip Aylett, of King William, issue: a dau. who m. Rev. Wm. Spotswood Fontaine, and a son, Gen. Aylet, father of Patrick Henry Aylett, killed in the Capitol disaster, of Col. Wm. Aylett of King William, of Pattie Aylett who m. Henry Ware of New York, and of Rosalie Aylett who m. Mr. Sampson of Brooklyn. 4. John Henry, who left one son, Edmund, who settled in Tennessee. 5. William Henry died childless Patrick Henry m. second, 9th Oct. 1777, Dorothea Dandridge, granddaughter of Gov. Spotswood, the issue of this marriage were 6. Dorothea Spotswood Henry m. George D. Winston; issue, Patrick, George, Edward, Fayette, James, Edmund, Sully and Elvira. These went to North Carolina, Missouri and Mississippi. 7. Sarah Butler Henry m. first Robert Campbell, brother of Thomas Campbell the poet, no issue; m. second Alex. Scott of Fauquier; issue, 1. Henrietta m. Gen. Wm. H. Bailey of Louisiana, 2. Catherine m. Dr. Robert Scott, 3. P. H. Scott m. Mary Yancey and left six children. 8. Martha Catherine Henry m. Edward Henry of Northumberland, son of Judge James Henry, and died leaving a daughter, Dorothea Dandridge, who died unmarried. 9. Patrick Henry m. Elvira Cabell, daughter of Wm. Cabell of Union Hill, Nelson County, and had issue a dau. Elvira, who m. Wm. H. Clark of Halifax, and had issue, 1. Elvira C. m. Augustine Claiborne, 2. Nannie m. Thomas Bruce, 3. John, 4. Patrick, 5. Eliza m. Alfred Shields of Richmond, 6. Martha m. Lyle Clark, 7. Ellen m. George Lee of Richmond, 8. Rosa m. Mr. Wilkins.

10. Fayette Henry m. Miss Elean, of Buckingham, and died childless.

11. Alexander Spotswood Henry m. Paulina Cabell dau. of Dr. Geo. Cabell of Lynchburg. Issue, 1. Geo. Fayette; 2. Patrick; 3. John Robert; 4. Lewis Cabell; 5. Sallie m. Dr. Geo. Cabell Carrington; 6. Paulina m. Mr. Jones; 7. Marion m. Sam'l. Tyree; 8. Maria Antoinette.

12. Nathaniel Henry m. Virginia Woodson. Issue, 1. Capt. P. M. Henry; 2. Lucy m. John Cardwell; 3. Mary m. Mr. Garrett; 4. Martha m. Mr. Ward; 5. Dorothea Virginia m. Beusely.

13. Richard Henry died in infancy.

14. Edward Winston Henry m. Jane Yuille. Issue, 1. Dr. Thomas Y. Henry; 2. Patrick Fayette; 3. Marie Rosalie m. Dr. Wm. B. Lewis; 4. Lucy D. m. Mr. Leighton; 5. Celine m. Robert Catlett; 6. Ada B. m. John G. Smith; 7. Edward Winston.

15. John Henry m. Elvira McClelland, granddaughter of Col. Wm. Cabell of Union Hill. Issue, 1. Margaret Anne m. Wm. A. Miller; 2. Elvira M. m. first Jesse A. Higginbotham; m. second Alexander Taylor; 3. Wm. Wirt Henry; 4. Dr. Thomas Stanhope Henry; 5. Laura m. Dr. James Carter; 6. Emma C. m. Major James B. Ferguson.

SUPPLEMENT TO THE FOREGOING WINSTON GEANEALOGY BY EDWARD V. VALENTINE, (THE VIRGINIA SCULPTOR).

Peter Winston, son of Isaac Winston and Marianne Fontaine, m. Elizabeth Povall. Issue, 1. Isaac m. Miss Burton; 2. Mary Ann m. Alexander Jones; 3. Peter m. two sisters, Misses Jones; 4. Elizabeth m. Hesekiah Mosby; 5. Susanna m. Mr. Grubbs; 6. John Povall m. Miss Austin; 7. Sarah m. John Mosby; 8. William m. Martha Mosby; 9. Ann m. Benjamin Mosby.

The children of Alexander Jones and Mary Ann Winston were John Winston, Eliza and Gustavus.

John Winston Jones, (Speaker of the U. S. House of Representatives), m. Harriet Boisseau, issue, 1. Mary m. George W. Towns, (Governor of Georgia). Issue, Harriet Winston, Margaret, John, Mary Winston, Anna, Lou Morton and George W. 2. James B. Jones m. Ann Crawley Winston, dau. of Peter Winston, son of Peter; issue: Jno. Winston, Peter E., Wm. Gustavus, Louisa Winston and Augustus Drewry; 3. Alex. Jones.

2. Eliza Jones m. John Mosby. Issue John A. Mosby.

3. Gustavus Jones m. Elizabeth, dau. of Wm. Winston of Half-Sink, Henrico County, and moved to Pudeeah, Ky.

The children of Benjamin Mosby and Ann Winston were 1. Peter Winston, 2. Elizabeth, 3. J. H. O., 4. Robert P., 5. Mary Ann, 6. Sarah Winston, 7. Benjamin, 8. Lucy, 9. Patrick Henry, 10. Wm. H., 11. Susanna Virginia.

Elizabeth Mosby m. Mann Valentine. Issue 1. Elizabeth Ann m. William F. Gray, 2. Mann S. m. Ann M. Gray, 3. Benjamin Batchelder, 4. Wm. Winston, 5. Robert Mosby, 6. Mary Martha m. J. W. Woods, 7. Sarah Benetta, 8. Virginia Louisa, 9. Edward Virginia Valentine m. Alice C. Robinson.

P. B. Jones of Orange County belongs to this family, but the author does not know the connecting links.

REV. JOHN WOODVILLE, RECTOR OF ST. MARK'S.

He was born in the north of England, and was the son of a captain, either in the merchant service or Royal Navy. Rev. John Woodville m. Sarah, daughter of Rev. James Stevenson. Issue James Littlepage, born 1791, who m. Miss Mary Lewis and left one son, James Littlepage, who m. Miss Breckenedge of Botetourt Co., Va. Fanny, daughter of Rev. John Woodville, born 1793, m. William Payne, and their son Dr. John J. W. Payne of Riverside, Tenn. m. first Martha V., daughter of William A. Winston, of Culpeper (see Winston genealogy), and m. second Elizabeth R., daughter of Col. Rufus K. Anderson of Alabama, a son of Col. William Anderson (U. S. Infantry), Tennessee. William Payne, who m. Fanny Woodville, and whose piety and devotion to the Church is so touchingly described by Bishop Green of Mississippi in his charge to the last Convention, was a son of the old vestryman of St. Mark's, Richard Payne of Culpeper, Va., who was the son of George Payne of Westmoreland (1716), who was the son of John Payne of Lancaster (1679) who was the son of Richard Payne of Northumberland (1633), whose father came to Virginia in 1620 (see Smith's History of Virginia, p. 52). The Rev. J. Walker of Nashville (b. 1799) m. Miss Mary E. Carmach. Sarah Ann, daughter of Rev. John Woodville, (b. 1802) died single.

FAMILY OF THE REV. JOHN THOMPSON

This gentleman was born at Muckamore Abbey near Belfast in Ireland, and came to Maryland a Presbyterian minister. I am indebted to Mrs. Murray for documentary proof of this fact in the form of a letter from the Rev. John Henderson (Commissary) to the Bishop of London, dated Maryland, July 24th, 1739, in which he says:—"The bearer, Mr. Jno. Thompson, has been a preacher in the Presbyterian way at Newton, on the Eastern Shore of this Province; but was, by the distractions of the ministers and people of that Province, put upon considering the terms of communion in the Church of England, and I do verily believe, upon full conviction, has embraced it. He appears to be a person of great candor and sincerity. He has been intimate with the leading clergymen for some years, and your Lordship will perceive what a

character they give him in their testimonials. When I was in the North of Ireland, I had a very good character given him from many people of different persuasions. He is desirous of Holy Orders, and has a nomination from the Rev. Mr. Williamson to be his assistant, and I recommend him for Holy Orders as a person not only very deserving, but one that I sincerely believe will be an ornament to our Church."

The Rev. Mr. Thompson, as we have seen, became Minister of St. Mark's Parish (1740), and married (1742) the widow of Governor Spotswood, by whom he had two children.

① Ann (b. at Germanna 1744, d. 1815) m. Francis Thornton of the Falls. Their only son, Francis Thornton, m. Sally, daughter of Col. Innes; children
 ① Sally Innes m. Murray Forbes of Falmouth; children, 1. Jno. M. Forbes (of the Fauquier bar) m. a daughter of Dr. Semmes. 2. Delia m. Alfred Thornton, 3. Frank m. Mercer, daughter of John Chew, 4. Dr. Wm. Smith Forbes m. in Philadelphia, 5. Alfred m. daughter of G. Bastable, 6. Kate m. G. Bastable, 7. David, 8. Mrs. Dr. Taylor, and 9. Mrs. Stevens Mason, deceased.
 ② Betsy, daughter of F. Thornton and Ann Thompson m. Dunbar of Falmouth; ch. Anna. 3. Polly m. Dr. Vass of Madison County, 4. Fanny m. Dr. Horace Buckner of Culpeper, 5. Milly m. Col. Abram Maury of Madison, 6. Dolly m. Samuel Washington of Culpeper.

William, son of Rev. Jno. Thompson m. Sarah, dau. of Charles Carter of Cleve by his 2nd wife Miss Byrd; children, 1. Charles Carter Byrd Thompson, Captain U. S. N., who m. in England; no issue. 2. Gillies m. Mary Carter; children, Charles, and a daughter reared by Mrs. Judge Brooke. 3. William m. first Betsy Strother of Culpeper, m. second Caroline dau. of John, son of Rev. John; children, 1. Ann, 2. Wm. Fitzhugh Thompson, father of Mrs. Carrie Thompson Williams, of Henderson, Ky., and of William who m. Delia dau. of Frank Thompson; ch. Maria.

Rev. Jno. Thompson m. second a dau. of Philip Rootes; children, 1. Hon. Philip Rootes Thompson of Culpeper, M. C. (1801-1807), m. daughter of Burkett Davenport, vestryman of St. Mark's; ch. 1. Eliza m. Thornton Fry; children, General Burkett Fry, C. S. A., Dr. Frank Fry, and Cornelia m. Jno. Lydall Bacon, President of State Bank and other institutions, Richmond, Va.
 2. Eleanor m. Wm. Thornton, son of Col. Wm. Thornton of Montpelier; ch. Dr. Thornton, m. Charlotte Hamilton, Mrs. Andrew Glassell Jr. Mrs. Charles Gibbs, and Philip Rootes m. Sarah Hamilton. 3. Burkett Davenport m. Mrs. Bostwick, 4. Philip Rootes, Jr., m. 1. dau. of Col. Wm. Thornton, 2. m. Sarah dau. of George Hamilton.

Hon. P. R. Thompson m. second a dau. of Robert Slaughter of the Grange, Culpeper; ch. 1. Dr. John Thompson m. a dau. of Dr. Geo. Thornton, 2. Hon. Robert A. Thompson, M. C. of Va., and Judge in California m. first Mrs. Smith, dau. of Captain P. Slaughter of Culpeper; children, Sarah E. m. Dr. Huie. 2. Mercer m. Gen. Ord, U. S. A., 3. Reginald H. Thompson C. S. A. lawyer, Louisville, Ky., m. Miss Thompson, 4. Robert m. Miss West, 5. Thomas (name unknown), 6. Frank m. Miss West. Robert and Thomas are editors of Sonoma Democrat, Santa Rosa, California, and Frank, State Printer of Francis, son of Philip R. Thompson, m. Caroline, dau. of Dr. George Thornton; ch. Mrs. Jno. James Williams. 4. Benjamin, who m. Elizabeth dau. of Gen. Andrew Lewis, 5. Wm. Henry, who m. Elizabeth Huie.

John Thompson, son of Rev. John of Culpeper, born Oct. 2, 1764, married Miss Elizabeth Howison, daughter of Dr. Thos. and Bettie Lightfoot Howison, Feb. 15, 1784 and had the following children:

1. John Jr., born April 5, 1785, married Miss Le Chase of Louisiana; 2. Thos. Howison, born Feb. 8, 1787 m. Miss E. Hudson, of Louisiana; 3. Elizabeth, born April 3, 1788, never married; 4. Fanny, born Nov. 10, 1789, married Daniel French Strother June 1, 1813; 5. Wm. Lightfoot, born May 7, 1791, married Miss Elizabeth Massie; 6. Camilla, born Feb. 13, 1793, never married; 7. Caroline, born Aug. 20, 1795, married Wm. F. Thompson, whose first wife was Bettie Strother; 8. Malinda, born Oct. 17, 1797, married James B. Huie of Louisville; 9. Philip Rootes, born June 27, 1799, married Miss Elizabeth Tompkins; 10. Robt. Coleman, born March 30, 1801, married Miss Sarah Rigglesworth; 11. Mildred Ann, born April 17, 1803, never married; 12. Francis Thornton, born Nov. 27, 1805, never married.

This John, son of Rev. John, moved about 1795 with his family to Jefferson County, Ky., and was afterwards U. S. Judge in Louisiana.

Mildred, daughter of Rev. John Thompson, married Capt. George Gray, Rev. Officer, who was the son of John and Mary Strother Gray, daughter of Jas. Strother and wife Margaret French dau. of Daniel French, issue of Capt. Geo. Gray, Sr.

ISSUE OF CAPT. GEORGE GRAY, SR.

1. Capt. Geo. Gray, U. S. A., married Selenah Cecilia Neal. His widow married twice. He died without children. She married second Abraham Hite, merchant of Louisville; 2. John Thompson Gray, m. Mary Ormsby, only child of Peter Benson Ormsby, and niece of Judge Stephen Ormsby of Louisville. The Ormsbys were from Sligo, Ireland. Issue below. 3. Philip Rootes Gray, m. Miss Kitty Holloway; 4. Horace Minor Gray, lived to old age. Never married; 5. Capt. John Strother Gray, U. S. A., never married; 6. French Strother Gray, m. Sarah Taylor, daughter of Rich'd. and Sarah Taylor; 7. Angereau Gray married Myra McConnell; 8. Weeden Gray died young, never married; 9. Mary (Polly) Gray m. Ambrose Camp; 10. Eliza Gray m. James McCrum; 11. Mildred Gray m. James Stewart; 12. Susan Gray m. James Stewart.

CHILDREN OF JOHN THOMPSON AND MARY ORMSBY GRAY

1. Elizabeth Gray m. Dr. Norborne Galt, son of Dr. Wm. C. Galt; 2. Geo. E. H. Gray married Lucy Bate; 3. John T. Gray married first Miss Anita Anderson, second Virginia Hook, of Baltimore and third Caroline De Butts and had child or children by each; 4. Henry Weeden Gray married Miss Russell, one child, second Miss Peers; 5. Catherine Ann Mercer Gray m. Geo. Fetter; 6. Ormsby Gray married first Miss Nelson and second Miss Baker, daughter of Dr. Baker of Shelbyville, Ky.; 7. Selenah Gray married first Ben Lawrence and second John Churchill. No children.

[Addenda to last but one paragraph on page 80, by Major B. S. Thompson, of Huntington W. Va.]

ISSUE OF PHILIP ROOTES THOMPSON AND SECOND WIFE, DAU. OF ROBERT SLAUGHTER.

1. John m. Matilda, dau. of Dr. Geo. Thornton; no issue; 2. Hon. Robt. A. m. first Mary S., dau. of Capt. Philip Slaughter, second Mrs. Elizabeth Woods; 3. Helena M. m. John P. Turner, of Boston, Mass; 4. Francis m. Caroline H. dau. of Dr. Geo. Thornton; 5. Benjamin S. m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Charles Cameron, killed at the battle of Point Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774, issue; I. Cameron m. Elizabeth F. Weathers of Ky.; II. Margaret Lynn m. John I. Hurvey; III. Cameron L., Agnes Lewis, Elizabeth Lynn, John S. and Marie Elinor. IV. John S.; IV. Wm. Rootes, m. Sallie Helena Huie; 6. Wm. Henry, m. Elizabeth Huie, issue I. William m. Anselam Buckhannon, issue I. Thompson, II. Anselm, III. Anselam, IV. Roberta.

ISSUE OF HON. ROBT. A. THOMPSON AND FIRST WIFE MISS SLAUGHTER.

1. Sarah E. m. Dr. Wm. Huie; issue: Wm. Henry, Robt. Blackburn, Elizabeth m. Geo. Flournoy, (ch: Geo. Huie,) Sallie Helena m. Wm. Rootes Thompson, Geo. Bullitt, and Edward Mercer; 2. Robt. A. Jr. m. Elizabeth West; issue: Reginald m. Miss Hyson, Mary Nixon m. Paul Deady, Virginia Carter m. Allendeau Whittaker, Elizabeth, and Wilmer; 3. Thomas L. m. Marion Satterlee; issue: Margaret m. Ed. L. Whipple, Frances Williams, Hugh S., Ethel, and Grace Evelyn; 4. Judge Reginald H., m. Elizabeth H. Thompson, no issue; 5. Mary Mercer m. Gen. E. O. C. Ord, U. S. A., issue: I. Capt. E. O. C. Ord m. Mollie Herton, issue: Edward, Harry, Nellie, Gurische, and Mollie; II. Roberta, m. Gen. Trivino of Monterey Mex., issue: Gerinimo; III. Lucy, m. Capt. John Mason U. S. A., issue: Mercer, Annie, Ruth, Mollie m. Mr. Hilcott; (ch: John,) Gurische, Lieut. U. S. A., killed in Cuba: 6. Frank P. m. Mary West, issue: Mary m. Jno. L. Means, (ch. Mary, Jno. L.); II. Page E. m. Dr. Westwood Baker, (ch. Westwood Sally); III. Helen, Thomas Larkin, Roberta, Robert and John.

HON. ROBT. A. THOMPSON m. SECOND MRS. ELIZABETH WOODS; ISSUE:

7. Ruth Harrison, m. Wm. Craig, issue: Earle; Willie, Robert, Olive, Donald; 8. Helena; 9. Roberta.

HELENA M., DAU. OF (HON. P. R. THOMPSON,) m. JOHN P. TURNER; ISSUE:

1. Sarah Elizabeth; 2. Chas. Philip; 3. Matilda; 4. John P. m. Ella Taylor; ch. Francis; Helena, Garnet, Fannie, and Jas. McFarland.

FRANCIS, SON OF (HON. P. R. THOMPSON); m. CAROLINE H. THORNTON; ISSUE:

1. Fannie, m. John I. Williams; ch: Frank and Harry; 2. Geo. Philip, m. Margaret Mussie; ch: Frank, Mary m. Mr. Smith, Aylette, Maggie, Caroline; 3. Delia, m. Wm. N. Thompson; ch: Maria; 4. Mary m. James Lockhart.

Rev. John Thompson's will was recorded in Culpeper 16th Nov. 1772. Witnesses, Benjamin Johnson and Thos. Walker: executors, Fielding Lewis, Jos. Jones, Wm. and Frank Thornton. He devised to his son Wm. 1550 acres of land in Culpeper and 19 negroes. To his son John, 2000 acres and 15 negroes. To Frances Thornton and Ann his wife, 800 acres and "a negro wench Queen." To his daughter Mildred, all the money due from estate of Gov. Spotswood. To his son Philip Rootes 1979 acres on Summer Duck below Mount Poney and 12 negroes. To his wife, his mansion, his furniture, his coach, 600 acres of land and 18 negroes. To his Sister Ann Neilson, a home and support. To his sons William and John, each a lot in Fredericksburg.

Col. Wm. and Col. John Thornton were brothers of Francis Thornton of Falls, who married Ann, daughter of Rev. John Thompson. They were all sons of Francis Thornton the elder, who married Frances Gregory. Col. Wm. Thornton, who married Miss Washington, was the father of Dr. Philip Thornton, Dr. Geo. Thornton, John, Howard, and Stuart Thornton. Francis the elder had also a son George, who was the father of Reuben, who married a niece of Gen. Washington, and lived at Greenwood, near Germanna, and was the father of Charles Augustine Thornton, now of Enfield, North Carolina.

[Addenda by Mrs. Mary D. Micou, Theological Seminary, Va.]

Dr. Burkett Davenport Thompson, b. 1788 d. 1829, son of Philip Rootes Thompson and Anna Davenport, m. Mary Ann Bostwick, issue:

1. Philip Rootes, b. 1812 d. 1857, m. Henrietta Lochett. 2. Anna Davenport m. 1831 Wm. Chatfield Micou, d. 1864. 3. Susan Jane, m. Rene Brunet. 4. Wm. Thornton, m. Aglaie Lochett.

Philip Rootes, son of Burkett D. Thompson, b. 1812, graduated at West Point about 1834, was rapidly promoted in the army. During the Mexican war he was a Captain, and was breveted Major for "bravery in the battle of

Sacramento." Died with the rank of Colonel on board the U. S. Man of War, Wabash, 1857. Married Henrietta Lochett of New Orleans.

Anna Davenport, dau. of Burkett D. Thompson, m. Wm. C. Micou, 1831, who became a prominent member of the New Orleans bar, he died in 1854, she, in 1864. For issue see Micou genealogy.

Philip Rootes Thompson, 2nd. son of Hon. Philip Rootes Thompson, m. 1st. Lucy Thornton, 2nd. Sarah Hamilton dau. of Capt. Geo. Hamilton, of Forest Hill, Va., Dec. 1838.

Issue of Philip Rootes Thompson and Lucy Thornton. 1. William Thornton. 2. Philip Rootes. 3. Susan, m. Archibald Blair of Va., issue: Philip and Susan. 4. Lucy Ellen m. Clinton Palmer, of S. C., issue: Edwin, Wm., and Eliza. 5. G. Howard m. Meta Fitzhugh, of Maryland, issue: Dr. Geo. H. and Meta.

Issue of Philip Rootes Thompson and Sarah Hamilton. 1. Maria Hamilton b. 1839, m. Collins Macrae, issue: Collins, Cornelia and Howard Macrae. 2. Eliza Rootes b. 1841. m. Randolph Harrison of James River, issue: William Mortimer, Lillias Edwina, Sarah Hamilton, Thos Randolph, Randolph Hammond, and Macpherson. 3. Lillias Ritchie b. 1843, m. Edwin C. Palmer, of South Carolina. 4. Ellen Thornton, b. 1845, m. Chas. R. Allen; issue: Ellen Hamilton, (George Hamilton, b. 1848.

Lillias Edwina Harrison m. Lieut. John J. Knapp, U. S. N. Sarah Hamilton Harrison m. Lieut. Edward W. Eberle, U. S. N.

THE STROTHER FAMILY.

Some think this family of Scotch origin, and that it had then the prefix of Mac. Others insist that it is Saxon. Gen. Dick Taylor, son of the President, whose mother was a Strother, says, as we learn from Judge Strother of Giles, that he had visited the old burial-ground of the family in the Isle of Thanet, County of Kent, England, and seen the name in its various transitions from its original form Straathor to its present orthography. However this may be, it has long had its present form in England, for Chaucer has a facetious tale of two Strothers, the orthography being the same then as now. The earliest date to which we have traced the name in Virginia is 1734, when Anthony Strother patented a tract of land under the doubletop mountain in what was then St. Mark's Parish, and is now Bromfield in Madison. The family abounded in the county of Stafford. John Madison, clerk of Augusta, father of Bishop Madison, John Lewis, who so long represented the same county, and Gabriel Jones, "the Valley Lawyer," all married Misses Strother of Stafford. Jeremiah, who may have been the father or brother of Anthony, died in what was then Orange County, (Culpeper not being yet formed) in 1741, leaving his property to his wife Eleanor, and appointing his sons, James and William, executors. The will was attested by Francis Slaughter, G. Lightfoot and Catherine. His children were James, Wm., Francis, Lawrence, Christopher, Robert and several daughters. Francis married Miss Dabney and died 1752. He was the ancestor of Gen. Gaines, John S. Pendleton, Gen. D. Strother (Porte Crayon), Gen. Bull Green, and Capt. French Strother of Rappahannock. William married Mrs. Pannill and was the grandfather of Gen. Z. Taylor.

James, the eldest son, married Margaret, daughter of Daniel French of Giles County, whose son Daniel died in 1771. He gave property by deed to James and his children, who were French, James, and Mary (Mrs. Gray). James died in 1761 and left property to his son French. French Strother, the vestryman of St. Mark's, married Lucy, daughter of Robert Coleman. He lived with Coleman Beckham now lives. He became a vestryman in 1772, and

churchwarden in 1780. He made himself very popular by releasing a Baptist minister who had been imprisoned by a Justice of the Peace, by substituting his man Tom in his place and letting him out at night. That fact is stated on the authority of Capt. P. Slaughter, who married his daughter. He represented the county for nearly 30 years in the General Assembly; was a member in 1776, and of the Convention of 1788-9, and voted against the Constitution and for the famous Resolutions of 1798-99. He was solicited to oppose Mr. Madison for Congress (see Rives' Madison), but Monroe became the candidate and was badly beaten. Monroe had only 9 votes in Orange, Madison 216; Culpeper, Monroe 103, Madison 256. Col. Frank Taylor in his diary says, "Col. Pendleton of Culpeper came to my house from meeting of Sheriffs in Charlottesville, and he says Madison has 336 majority in the district." In the State papers published by Dr. Palmer there is a correspondence between him and Jefferson in 1776 which would seem to show that he had some local command, perhaps City Lieutenant. He died on his way from the Senate in Richmond, at Fredericksburg, and was buried there. His executors were Capt. P. Slaughter and his son Daniel French. His children were ~~Daniel French~~, who went to Kentucky and m. Miss Thompson, a descendant of Rev. John Thompson of St. Mark's; Geo. French, who represented this district in Congress 1817-20, and moved to Missouri where he died. Hon. Geo. F. Strother m. Sally, daughter of Gen. James Williams; his son, the late James French Strother, who was a member of the Legislature (Speaker) and of Congress, m. Elizabeth, daughter of Major John Roberts; children, 1. French, late Superintendent of the Penitentiary, m. Miss Cary, of Gloucester county, no ch. 2. Capt. John R., member of Assembly many years, m. Miss Viola Payne, dau. of Dr. Payne, of Culpeper, and had 1. Jas. Alexander, m. Miss Taylor, of Giles, II. Wm. Henry, III. Geo. French, IV. Ellen Payne, m. E. L. Gaines, V. Elizabeth Roberts, VI. John Hunt, VII. Philip Johnson, and VIII. Viola Williams. 3. Philip W., Judge and Representative of Giles county, m. Nannie Pendleton, of Giles county, and had 1. James French, m. Miss Bondurant, II. Elvina Chapman, m. Mr. Barnes, of Tazewell, III. Elizabeth Roberts, IV. Albert Pendleton, V. Nanny Mary, VI. Sallie Viola, and VII. Lucy Williams, 4. James French, Judge of Rappahannock county, m. Miss Mary Botts, and had 1. Sallie Hunt, m. Clarence J. Miller, II. James French, III. Andrew Botts, IV. Catherine Tutt, V. Isabel Lewis, VI. Elizabeth Roberts, and VII. Eliza Harvie. 5. and 6. William Henry and John Hunt, died during the war. 7. William Johnson, m. Letitia Shackelford. 8. Sally Williams, and 9. Lewis Harvie.

Jeremiah Strother, late of Culpeper, who m. Miss Clayton, and is the grandfather of the Rev. J. P. Hunsbrough, is of the same family. So also, we suppose, was Wm. Strother, of Madison, who m. Miss Medley, and whose dau. Louisa married Rev. H. Stringfellow, and is the father of Rev. Horace Stringfellow, D. D., of Montgomery, Ala. (who has also a son, Rev. James Stringfellow, in the ministry,) and 2. of Chas. S. Stringfellow, a leading member of the Petersburg bar, 3. of the wife of La Fayette Watkins, also of the Petersburg bar, and of others.

THE BROADUS FAMILY.

Another man of mark to whom Culpeper gave birth, is the Rev. John A. Broadus, D. D., Professor in the Baptist College, Greenville, South Carolina, a scholar of rare culture, and a preacher who exemplifies many of the best precepts in his excellent work on the art of preaching with power. He is a son of Edmund Broadus, who so long represented Culpeper in the General Assen-

bly. Edmund was the son of Thomas, who was the brother of the Revolutionary officers, Ensign James and Major Wm. Broadus, vestryman and lay delegate, who married Mrs. Jones, the daughter of the first churchwarden of St. Mark's, Robert Slaughter. Their daughter Kitty married William Mills Thompson, vestryman of St. Mark's, who was the father of the Hon. Richard Wigginton Thompson, the present Secretary of the Navy. Major William Broadus married second Miss Richardson and left several children, among whom is Miss Sarah A. Broadus of Charlestown, W. Va. Major Broadus was Paymaster at Harper's Ferry when he died, about 1830.

The first Broadus of whom I find any trace in Culpeper was Edmund, who patented land in what is now Madison County in 1736. The Rev. William F. Broadus of Fredericksburg was a son of Thos.; and Jas. M. Broadus of Alex. is a son of Edmund, and brother of Dr. John A. Broadus. William Broadus, clerk of Culpeper, was the son of Major Wm. Broadus.

THE SLAUGHTER FAMILY.

[The Slaughter genealogy, as it was in the first edition of St. Mark's, has been revised (the work being done in April 1900) by members of the family who were in a position to know. Besides this, there is additional addenda to this genealogy, covering other branches and lines.]

It is not worth while to trace this family to the stock from whence they sprang in England. We limit our notice to two brothers, who were transplanted in this Parish early in the eighteenth century, and who by the light of later research, have been found to be the sons of Robt. Slaughter and Frances Anne Jones, his wife.

ROBERT AND FRANCIS SLAUGHTER (the two sons) were the first church wardens of St. Mark's Parish, chosen by the first vestry in 1731.

ROBERT SLAUGHTER (Robt.) m. Mary Smith, dau. of Augustine Smith, in 1723, and had:

1. Robert, m. Susannah Harrison in 1750; 2. Wm., m. Miss Zimmerman, moved to Jefferson county, Ky.; 3. Thomas, m. Miss Thornton, dau. of Francis Thornton; 4. Francis, m. Miss Luggett; 5. James, m. Susan, dau. of Major Philip Clayton; 6. Lawrence, m. Field, dau. of Col. John Field; 7. George, m. Miss Field, dau. of Col. Jno. Field; 8. Elizabeth Lightfoot; and 9. Martha Jones, who m. 1st. Capt. Gabriel Jones, 2nd. Major William Broadus.

FRANCIS SLAUGHTER (Robt.) m. Anne Lightfoot, in 1729, and had:

1. Francis, m. dau. of Robert Coleman; 2. John m. Milly Coleman; 3. Reuben, m. 4. Cadwallader, m. 5. Frances, m. Capt. Wm. Ball; 6. dau. m. Edward Thomas, and had son, Edward Slaughter Thomas, member of Ky. House of Representatives in 1793, and m. Susannah Beall, and had several children, one of them Lucinda, m. Dr. Wm. Elliott, of New Haven, Ky.

FRANCIS SLAUGHTER (Francis, Robt.) m. dau. of Robt. Coleman, on whose land Culpeper Court House was founded; had Francis, m. Miss Holloway, and had Henry, (M. D.) who moved to the South. This same Francis (the second) moved to Ky., and settled in Hardin county about 1785, as did all of his children, except Francis, who m. Miss Holloway.

REUBEN SLAUGHTER (Francis, Robert.) m. and had 1. Goodrich; 2. Joseph; 3. William; 4. Robert. They moved to Bedford county, Virginia, where Joe. m. and has descendants, who are Harrises.

CADWALLADER SLAUGHTER (Francis, Robt.) m. 1st. Miss Ramsdell, of Fauquier, and had, 1. Margaret, m. Chas. Morehead; 2. Matilda, m. Jno. Churchill; 3. Francis Ramsdell, m. Fanny Latham; 4. Presley, m. Martha Slaughter; and 5. Edward.

FRANCIS RAMSDELL SLAUGHTER (Cadwallader, Francis, Robt.) m. Fanny Latham, had 1. Elizabeth, died single; 2. Cadwallader, m. Francis Ann Vance, had one dau. Elizabeth, who m. Squire Bassett, of Lexington, Ky; 3. Philip, m. Mary Ann Smith; 4. Henry, died single; 5. Matilda, m. Joseph Longest.

ELIZABETH SLAUGHTER (Cadwallader, Francis Ramsdell, Cadwallader Francis, Robert) m. Squire Bassett, and had two daughters, who m. Messrs. Scott and Threlkeld.

JOHN SLAUGHTER (Francis, Robt.) m. Milly Coleman, dau. of Robt. Coleman, and had, 1. Robert, m. sister of Gov. Slaughter, of Ky., and had two sons Chas. and Edward, and several daughters. 2. Cadwallader, m. Ist. Mrs. Yancey, 2nd. Miss Hampton, and had Rich., Jno. H.; Robt., Edward, Cadwallader, and several daughters. 3. and 4. Francis and Thos. K., both went to Ky; 5; John S. m. dau. of Capt. William Brown, and had thirteen children, who were:

1. Col. John Slaughter, of Culpeper, m. dau. Maj. Gabriel Long, and had four daughters, Mrs. C. C. Conner, Mrs. Gabriel Long, Mrs. George Slaughter and Emily, died single.

2. William, m. Miss Ficklen, and had I. Franklin, m. Miss Gill, having Lawrence, Frank, Etta, and Harriet, who m. Mr. Tackett, vestryman of St. George's Church, Fredericksburg. II. Montgomery, m. Eliza Lane Slaughter, having Wm., Philip, Mary Montgomery, Fanny, Charles, and Bessie. III. J. Warren, m. Sallie Braxton. IV. Elizabeth, m. R. Garnett. V. Sallie, m. Jno. F. Follen, having Kate and Harry. VI. Jennie, m. Dr. Kerfoot. VII. Matilda. VIII. Fanny.

3. Samuel, m. Allen.

4. Philip, m. Ist. Eliza, dau. of Wm. Lane, and had Eliza; m. 2nd. Mrs. Fletcher; m. 3rd. Mrs. Robinson.

5. Reuben, m. Emily, dau. of R. Long, of Baltimore, having I. Albert, m. Ist. Mary Edmonia Rogers, had 1. Wm. Pendleton, m. Mollie Rea Dunca; II. Frank; Albert m. 2nd. Louise Cary Funston, having 1. Emily Virginia, 2. No Meade, 3. Jas. Albert, 4. Evelyn, 5. Homozelle, 6. Eleanor, 7. Louise Newsom. II. Frank L., m. Susan Fitzhugh Motley, of Caroline, having 1. Albert Judson, m. Virginia Jackson Daniel, 2. Gibbon Mimmigerode, 3. Frank Raymond, 4. Pesis Read. III. Anne Trippe, m. Dr. Boulware, of Caroline, having McCas who m. Ada Jackson Miller, and had 1. Jackson Darius, 2. Gideon Brown, Elizabeth Trippe. IV. Maria, m. Rev. Mr. Buckner, of Caroline.

6. Thomas Jefferson, m. dau. of Capt. R. Moore, having 1. Reuben, m. Mrs. Turner, and had 1. Lou Turner, 2. Thomas Jefferson, 3. Milton, m. Miss Wright. 4. Marcellus, 5. Anne W., 6. Herbert, 7. Anna C. II. Susan, m. Col. Cass. III. Anne, m. Lieut. Winfield, killed at Spottsylvania C. H., in 1864.

7. Albert Gallatin, Commander in the U. S. Navy, m. Miss Emily Hatfield, of Baltimore, having 1. Josephine. II. Emily G., m. Judge Stuart, a lawyer of distinction of Baltimore, having 1. Wm. m. Miss Carter, of Fauquier, 2. Emily, m. Lieut. Macklin, U. S. Navy, 3. Kate, m. Mr. Drake, 4. Lewis.

8. James Madison, m. Miss Long, of Baltimore, and had 1. Mary, m. J. G. Mimmigerode.

9. Mary, m. John S. Long, of Ky.

10. Elizabeth, m. Mr. Downer, and with eleven children lived in Ky.

11. Lucy, m. Ist. Gabriel Long; 2nd. Thos. S. Long, both sons of Maj. Gabriel Long, of Culpeper.

12. Nancey, m. Reese Jury, and had 1. John S., m. Miss Wolfe. II. Lewis C., m. Miss Holt, and lived in New Orleans. III. Mary, m. Edward R. Gaines, having Dr. J. M. Gaines, of Hagerstown, Md., James, surgeon in the U. S. Archibald, m. Freeman, Lucy, m. Crawford, Bettie and Susan. IV. a dau. m.

J. Au Long, Ky. V. Catherine, m. J. M. Lewis. VI. Bettie m. Rev. Mr. Huff. VII. Susan. VIII. Margaret. IX. Francis.

13. Susan, m. Roberts Menefee, and moved to Missouri.

WILLIAM SLAUGHTER (Robt. Robt.) m. Miss Zimmerman, moved to Jefferson County, Ky., had:

1. Thomas, 2. William, m. Miss Briscoe, 3. John, 4. Gabriel, 5. Smith, m. Mrs. Crane, of Jefferson County, Ky., and represented that county for many years.

THOMAS SLAUGHTER (Robt., Robt.) m. Miss Robinson, and had:

1. Robert, of the Grange, m. Miss Stanton, having I. Thomas. II. Henry. III. Stanton (High Sheriff), m. Miss Pickett. IV. Authur. V. Augustine. VI. Wm. Stanton. VII. Martin, of Culpeper bar, m. Miss Bolting of Petersburg. 2. Augustine, surgeon in the Revolution.

ANNA SLAUGHTER (Stanton, Robt., Thomas, Robt., Robt.), m. Rittenhouse Stringfellow, and I. Robert Stanton, m. Miss Green, having Anna and Mary. II. Martin, m. Miss Willis. III. Rev. Frank Stringfellow, Gen. Lee's famous assistant, and now Chaplain of the Woodbury Forest High School, m. Emma F. Stringfellow, of Alexandria, having 1. Ida, m. Wm. Alex. Barr, rector of Monumental Church, Richmond, Va., had Jas. R., B. Barr, Janetta E. and Frank Stringfellow. 2. Stuart, died single. 3. Alice Lee, m. Robert W. Shultice, of Norfolk, Va. 4. Martin Slaughter, m. Lelia Palmer, of Kilmarnock, Va. 5. Frank. 6. John Stanton.

SARAH SLAUGHTER (Robert, Thos., Robert, Robt.) m. Geo. Hamilton, of Spottsylvania, and had 1. Dr. Hugh Hamilton, m. Miss Scott, 2. Sarah, m. Mrs. Thompson, 3. Charlotte, m. Dr. Thornton, and had Susan, and Robert, m. dau. of Judge Brooke. 4. Maria, m. Mr. Page, 5. Margaret, m. Geo. Thornton, of Ky., 6. Matilda, 7. Jane, m. Jno. L. Marye.

COL. JAMES SLAUGHTER (Robt. Robt.), who commanded a Regiment at the battle of Great Bridge, m. Susan Clayton, and had:

1. Capt. Philip, b. 1758, d. 1849, m. Ist. Peggy French Strother, 2nd. Elizabeth Towles, and had:

1. Lucy Coleman, m. Isaac H. Williams (see Williams genealogy).

2. Susan, m. Mr. McConchie.

3. Polly m. Dr. Frank Conway, having I. Susan, m. Dr. Shepherd. II. Margaret, m. Philip Clayton. III. Dr. Philip Clayton, m. Bettie Yerby. IV. Dr. Albert.

4. Eliza French, m. Col. John B. Dade, of King George County, and had 1. Ed. Townsend, Philip, and Margaret, m. Edward Smith, of Washington, m. C. having Edward, Thownsend, Jno. Battaile, Philip and Ofelia Ann, m. m. Jas. F. Hansbrough, and had Benjamin F., Lucien, Annie, Eliza French, and Rosalie Fitzhugh.

5. Sally, m. Judge Philip Slaughter, of Ky.

6. Daniel French, m. Ist. Letitia Madison, (see Madison genealogy), and had 1. James Edwin. II. Philip Madison, m. Clementine Luzenberg of New Orleans, having Edward Luzenberg, m. Lucy Williams, and Mary Clement, m. 2nd. Hamilton Jr., who had Cornelia Long and Edwin Slaughter. Daniel French, m. 2nd. Mary W. Winston, and had I. Mary Wallace. II. Eliza French, m. Caroline. IV. John M. V. Daniel Alexander, who m. Katherine Somers, having Daniel French.

7. Thos. Towles, M. D., m. Ist. Jane, dau. of Reynolds Chapman, of Orange, and had I. Thos. Larkin. II. Reynolds Chapman, m. Louise Lake. III. Col. Philip Peyton, C. S. A., m. Emma Thompson, having Elizabeth Pendleton, m. m. Lucien Smith, and had Katherine Mercer. IV. Dr. Alfred Edwin, C.

Washington in Jackson's day, who m. Lucretia, a sister of Dr. Benjamin Edwards; Nancy m; Betsy m. Mr. Huling; Ellen, m. Gen. Jas. Semple; Sarah, m. Rev. Neale, a Presbyterian minister of Glasgow, Ky., and had several children.

WILLIAM GREEN, (Jno., Robert), m. Lucy Williams, and had one son, John W. Green, Judge of the Virginia Court of Appeals.

ROBT. GREEN, (Jno., Robt.), m. Frances Edmunds, and had Robert, and Eliza who m. Robt. Payne, and moved to Nicholas Co., Ky.

MOSES GREEN, (Jno., Robert), m. Fanny Richards, and had

1. Julia Amanda, who m. Bernard Peyton, having Jno. G., Susan, Eliza, T. Jefferson, Bernard, T. Green, M. Green, and Julia.

2. Thomas, m. 1st, Miss Lyons, 2nd, Miss Richie, 3rd, Miss Lomax, and had Mary Frances, who m. W. J. Stone, of Washington City; Isabella, who m. Mr. Ward; Emily, who married Mr. Legare; Thomas, and Bernard Peyton.

3. William, m. Miss Saunders, and had Wm., who m. Miss Bagtop; Putty, who m. Col. Williamson; and Georgie.

4. Archibald Magill, m. 2 sisters (Misses Furnish) and had Moses; Rebecca, who m. Mr. Parr; Jno., who m. Miss Lewis; and Fanny, who m. F. M. Gilkeson.

THOMAS GREEN, (Jno., Robt.), m. 1st, Miss Miller, 2nd, Lucy Peyton and had:

1. Edward H., who m. 1st Sarah Short, 2nd, Miss Ward, and had Bernard P., Anne, m. Wm. C. Green; Sarah; E. H., m. Anna Wilson, and had Jno. W.; Mary E. m. C. S. Robertson; William W., Arrie, Mattie; and Chas. Short, who m. Laura E. Kinchloe, having Jno. Rouzie, Clara C.; C. S.; B. P., Grant, Thos., Laura Lee, Mary, Sallie, Wm. S., and Edward H.

2. Anne Augusta, m. Edward Raulolph, having Bathurst E., who m. Lizzie Glass; Dr. Thos. G., m. Anne Edgar.

3. Lucy Williams, who m. 1st, Daniel Henry, 2nd, Jas. C. Moore, and had Lucy Ann, m. Jno Nelson; Mary Green, m. Geo. Champlin, a lawyer at Hopkinsville, Ky.; Dr. Green, m. Kate Mansfield; Lucy W., m. Chas. Dade; Mattie P., John C., and Gustavus H.

4. Mary Peyton, who m. 1st, Thomas Edmunds, 2nd, Col. Wm. S. Moore, and had John T., m. Mollie Campbell; Jas. H.; Lucy Peyton, m. Eckstein Norton, pres. of L. & N. R. R.; Lizzie McA., m. Jno. D. Tyler; Wm. S.; Fannie Peyton; and Caroline Green.

5. Jno. Rouzie, who m. Elizabeth Nelson, and had William, m. Miss Armistead; Wallace, m. Miss Somerville; Edward, m. Miss Hartman; Lucius, m. in California; Jno. R. m. Miss Phelps; Rosalie, m. Hunter Wood, of Hopkinsville, Ky.; Lizzie, m. Nicholas Edmunds; Robert; Anne, m. Wm. T. Townes; and Nelson.

6. Moses Thomas, who m. 1st, Caroline Venable, 2nd, Mary T. Moore, had Lucy P., m. Randolph Dade; Bettie, m. Bankhead Dade; George, m. Lizzie Dade; Jno. R.; Thomas and Jas. W.

ELIZA GREEN, (Jno., Robert.), m. Jno. Hooe, of Fauquier county, and had no children.

JOHN GREEN, (Nicholas, Robt.), m. Jenny Hawkins, and had:

1. Benjamin, m. Becky Walker, and had Letitia; Lizzie, m. Mr. Evans; Morton, m. Mrs. Buckley; Coley; Nicholas; and John Willis, m. and had Benjamin, who m. Miss Parrent, and Sally, who m. Mr. Notey.

2. Willis, who m. Artemisia Lillard, of Owen county, Ky.; had John R., m. Hannah McClure; David, m. Lizzie Sale, and had Mollie, Tinnie and Nanie; and Ann Mary, m. 1st, Ben. Spencer, 2nd, Line Sale.

3. Hawkins, m. Jane Bulkly, and had Jno. W., who m. and had Fanny and others.

4. Nicholas P., of Franklin county, Ky., m. 1st, Mrs. Hawkins, 2nd, Mrs. Gaines, and had Martha, m. Jas. Thomas; Scott, m. Helen Henry; Ruth, m. Geo. Green; and Dee, m. Colon M. Jones.

5. Morton, who m. Eliza Spencer, and had Sallie, m. Robt. Payne, whose son, Jno. J., m. Ella Landrun; Lizzie, m. 1st, Jno. McGinnis, 2nd, Geo. Clarke of Springfield, Ill.; Jno. m. Lida McGinnis; Susan, m. Dr. Austin.

6. Letitia, m. Willis Roberts, Owen Co., Ky., and had Willis; and Mary, who m. Charles Samuels in Mo.

7. Betsy, m. Wm. Bower, and had John, in Mo.; Sue, m. Jas. Duncan; Jane, m. Jno. Roberts.

8. Samuel, m. America Roberts, and had Mollie, m. Jas. Suter; Geo. m. Ruth Green; and V m. Joseph.

JOYCE GREEN, (Nicholas, Robt.) m. Willis Ballance, and had James L.; Eliza; Chas., married, and lived at Peoria, Ill., had Jenny who m.; and Patience, Judge Bryant of Peoria, Ill.

GABRIEL GREEN, (Jas., Robt.) m. Miss Grant and had

1. Jno., who m. Martha Dixon, and had, Henry Dixon, m. Misses Lambert and Swift, having Grant, a lawyer in Ark., John, Henry Allen, Mary, Joshua and Lambert; 2. Grant, who m. Kate Averton, having Eliza, m. Geo. B. Alexander; Grant, m. Miss Gray; Walker, Kate and John; 3. Jno. W., who m. Miss Randolph, and had Gertrude, m. Mr. Blake; Mattie m. Mr. Willett, Mary, Nathaniel and Cornelia; 4. Mary, who m. Mr. Hall and had Jos., Ben. and Chas.

2. Richard, m. Betsie Henry, and had Gabriel, who m. and had 2 or 3 sons.

3. William, m. Miss Andrews, and had a dau. who m. Mr. Pentrust; William who m. Ann Green, of Hopkinsville, Ky.; and 2 other sons.

4. Gabriel, m. Mary Dixon and had Henry D., m. Sue Dixon, and left 2 children: Anne m. Rev. W. G. Allen, leaving 2 children; and Gabriel, m. Miss Stinson, leaving son and 2 daughters.

5. Sallie, who m. Jno. Boyle, and had several children, including Dr. Hugh and Dr. Green, of Ky.; the rest lived in Ill.

6. Amelia, who m. Mr. Wilkins, and had dau. who m. Jno. W. Givens, of Louisville, whose dau. m. Thos. Sugg, of Webster county, Ky.

7. Judith, m. Wilkins.

JAMES GREEN, (Jas., Robt), m. Betsy Jones, and had

1. Eliza, who m. Wm. A. Lane, and had 1. James, m. Miss Norris; 2. Julia, m. J. Jett, and had Lavinia, m. Mr. Witheroe, Ellen, m. E. McCormick, Elvira, m. B. Taylor, Wm., m. Alice Hopper, Hannah, m. Atchison Pollock, James, and Fannie, m. James W. Green, of Rappahannock; 3. Eliza, m. Phillip Slaughter, and had dau. who m. M. Slaughter; 4. Jno., m. Helen Berry, and had Helen, m. Rev. John, Wm. A., Harry B., and Lizzie; 5. Fanny, m. J. F. Scott, who had Fanny, m. Mr. Carter, Susan m. Rev. Clemens, and William; 6. Ellen, m. Geo. B. Scott; 7. Elvira, who m. Munroe Kilby, and had Ellen A., m. R. Carichael, Lane, Margaret, and Lizzie.

2. J. Strother, who m. 1st, Miss Jett, 2nd, Mrs. Jones, and had 1. John, who m. Miss Crabb, of La., and had Henry, m. Miss Crab, Jno. J., m. Miss Campbell, Mary, Fanny, Jenny Douglas, Alex. Barrows, Lizzie Payne, Thomas Hunt, Delia, Robert Edwin, Eleanor Estille, and Charles Augustine; 2. Lizzie, m. Miller Payne; 3. Duff, m. Miss Lane; 4. Robert m. Miss Douglas; 5. Delia, m. Geo. Crump; 6. Fanny m. Dr. Crump; 7. Chas., m. Jessie A. Ford; 8. Anne, m. Richard Payne.

3. Jas., who m. Miss Shackelford, and had John Shack, m. Miss Taylor, of

Hardesty), Lucy, daughter of William, m. W. W. Covington: children, John Warren and William, D. C. The last was captain C. S. A. Nancy, daughter of William, m. G. W. Thomas, and their daughter, m. Fenton Henderson of Leesburg and left several children.

Of the Slaughter family of Culpeper there were seven officers of the Revolution. Col. James and Col. John were members of the Committee of Safety of Culpeper. Robert, Francis, Col. Robert, Col. James, Thomas, Robert Jr., Lawrence, Cadwallader, Samuel, William B., and Philip, Jr., were vestrymen of St. Mark's Parish.

Dr. R. Coleman Slaughter, of Evansville, Indiana, and Thomas C. Slaughter of Corydon are descendants of the 1st. Francis. Some members of the family may be interested in knowing that its chief seats in England were Lincolnshire, Gloucester, and Worcester, and that the first of the name who took up lands in Virginia were John 1620, Richard 1652-'55, '79, '89, '95, 1710; George 1710, '19, '32. Robert first churchwarden St. Mark's 1732-35.

ADDITIONAL SLAUGHTER GENEALOGY.

[Note: from John Slaughter Carpenter, of Louisville, Ky., we have the following. The figures following the name denote the generation.]

(Robt.¹ Robt.² Col. James.³)

ROBERT SLAUGHTER⁴ married Margaret (Peggy) Pendleton about 1733; left Culpeper about 1737 for Nelson county Ky. He was born in 1762 and died in 1803 of an accident aged 41 years, leaving three sons and four daughters. His widow m. 2nd. John Lightfoot, and had one son, Pendleton Lightfoot, who m. Caroline Crow, daughter of Judge Warner Crow, of Davies county Ky., and had two sons, Joshua Pendleton Lightfoot, and Warner Crow Lightfoot. John Lightfoot lived only about a year. After his death, his widow m. Rev. Joshua Morris, a prominent Baptist minister who had been pastor of the first Baptist Church organized in Richmond, Va. They had no children. Hon. Robert Slaughter represented Nelson county in Kentucky House of Representatives in 1798. His colleague was Hon. Ninean Edwards, who was the first Governor of Illinois, and re-elected by the people of Illinois and afterward U. S. Senator from that State.

Children of Robert and Margaret B. Slaughter, (nee) Pendleton.

I. James Pendleton Slaughter,⁵ m. 1st. in Jefferson county, Ky., Sept. 30, 1805, Mary, dau. of Samuel Ferguson, formerly of Culpeper county m. 2nd. Mrs. Fenwick, of Illinois.

II. Susan Clayton Slaughter,⁵ m. Capt. Matthew Duncan, U. S. A.

III. Ann Pendleton Slaughter,⁵ m. John Dabney Strother in 1811; farmer of Nelson county Ky.

IV. Margaret Bowie Slaughter,⁵ m. Hon. Samuel Carpenter, of Bardstown, Ky. 1815.

V. Philip Clayton Slaughter,⁵ m. Miss Betsy Payne, of Logan county, Ky. in 1818.

VI. John Pendleton Slaughter,⁵ never m. Died in Culpeper county in 1823, at the home of his uncle Samuel Slaughter.

VII. Catherine Slaughter,⁵ never m; died young.

(Robt.,¹ Robt.,² Col. James,³ Robt.,⁴)

Children of James Pendleton Slaughter,⁵ and Miss Mary (nee) Ferguson.

I. Robert Pendleton Slaughter,⁶ m. Eveline Fenwick, and had several children.

II. James Burr Slaughter,⁶ m. 1st. in 1837, Margaret Ann Carpenter, dau. of Judge Samuel Carpenter, of Bardstown, Ky., children James B. Jr., Margaret Cambridge, Mary, and Fanny Rawson Slaughter. Fannie m. Wm. Bol-

ling Carter, formerly of Virginia, and they have three children: J. Slaughter, Fannie Bolling, and Margaret Virginia Carter. Mr. Slaughter m. 2nd. Mrs. Elizabeth Grant, dau of Rev. Francis Thornton, and had two children. Miss Bessie B. Slaughter, Thornton Grant Slaughter, who m. Edith, dau. of Wm. S. Parker, of Louisville, Ky.

III. Frank Slaughter,⁶ m. Eulila Fenwick, and had several children.

IV. George Clayton Slaughter,⁶ m. Miss Julia Redding, of Shelbyville, Ky., and had three children.

1. James Edward,⁷ m. 1st Miss Frazier, of Shelbyville, and had one son, John E. Slaughter,⁸ m. 2nd. Miss Florence Baker, of Louisville, and had one daughter. Elechen Slaughter.⁸

2. George Clayton Jr.,⁷ m. Miss Jennie Cooper, of Nashville, and had two daughters, Belle,⁸ and Mary Slaughter.⁸

3. Ella Slaughter,⁷ m. Orlando V. Wilson, formerly of Louisville, now of Kansas City, Mo., and has two children, Orlando Victor Wilson, and Julia Wilson.

(Robt.,¹ Robt.,² Col. James,³ Robt.,⁴)

ANN PENDLETON SLAUGHTER,⁵ m. John Dabney Strother, and had:

I. Elizabeth Strother,⁶ m. in 1834, Enoch H. Hinton, moved to Missouri.

II. Mary Strother,⁶ m. in 1832, Henry Glascock, moved to Missouri.

III. Margaret A. Strother,⁶ m. Wm. H. Slaughter, of Hodgenville, Ky., son of Robert Coleman Slaughter, of Hardin county Ky., and his wife Nancy, dau. of Thos. Haynes, children:

1. Anna Slaughter, who m. Dr. Robert M. Fairleigh, of Hopkinsville, Ky., and had John, Fannie, who m. Mr. Ware, Madge, Letitia, and Robert Fairleigh.

2. Mary F. Slaughter m. Luke Kennedy, of Elizabethtown, Ky; had Lena m. Jos. Covington, of Bowling Green, Ky., Margaret, who m. Wallace McKay of Louisville, and Anna.

3 Elizabeth Slaughter.

4. Wm. H. Slaughter, Jr., farmer near Hodgenville, Ky.

5. Geo. M. Slaughter, m. ——— and had Nellie, Willie, Margaret and Sarah Bess Slaughter.

6. Emma Slaughter, m. Dr. Garrett E. Smock, of Hodgenville, Ky., and had Maggie, and Fannie Smock.

IV. Dr. Robt S. Strother⁶ m. Miss Whitney, dau. of Mrs. Gen. Edmond Pendleton Gaines by first marriage.

V. Sarah Strother⁶ m. Frank Bealnear of Nelson Co., Ky.

VI. Maria Strother⁶ m. Wm. Howard of Lee's Summit, Mo., formerly of Jefferson Co. Ky. Issue: Anna Howard who m. Mr. Lee, and had one son Howard

VII. Dr. Wm. D. Strother⁶ m. Miss Julia Sanders, dau. of Jos. Sanders of Bullitt Co. Ky. Issue:

1. Mary Elizabeth Strother m. Joseph Field, of Lee's Summit, Mo.

2. Dr. Jos. Sanders m. Miss Cowherd, Belton, Mo.

3. Hon John D. Strother, Lee's Summit Mo. Atty. Represented Jackson Co. in Mo. House of Representatives.

4. Geo. Beauregard Strother, Atty. Belton Mo.

5. Howard Strother, Atty. Belton Mo.

6. Benj. F. Strother, Ins. Agt., Kansas City.

7. Sam'l C. Strother, Atty. Kansas City.

8. Juliet Strother, Lee's Summit, Mo.

VIII. Emily Strother,⁶ m. Chas. J. Cowherd, Kansas City, Mo. Issue:

ties to the north of New Kent. He died in 1721, the same year his oldest son Henry died, and the same year his grandson, the eminent Judge Edmund Pendleton, was born. He had three sons and four daughters, two of his families married into the family of James Taylor, of Carlisle, Eng., and by other intermarriages, a close connection with the Taylor family has been preserved. Some of his descendants were among the founders of St Mark's Parish.

ARMS OF "PENDLETON" OF NORWICH, ENGLAND.

Gules, an inescutecheon, argent, between four escallop shells in saltire.

Or. Crest. On a chapeau gules, turned up ermine, a demi-dragon, wings inverted, or holding an escallop shell argent.

PHILIP PENDLETON, born in Norwich, England, 1650, emigrated to the Colony in 1674, visited Eng. in 1680, returning, m. in 1682 Isabella Hurt or Hart, and died in 1721. issue :

1. Henry² b. 1683, m. Mary, dau. of James Taylor, of Carlisle, Eng. 1701; b. d. May 1721; his wife m. 2nd. Ed. Watkins, d. 1770; 2. Elizabeth², m. Samuel Clayton, of Caroline county; issue : Philip, of "Catalpa." 3. Rachael², m. John Vass. 4. Catherine², m. John Taylor; issue : "John Taylor of Caroline" U. S. S. 5. John², b. 1691, d. 1775, m. ——— Tinsley, of Madison county, removed to Amherst county. 6. Isabella², m. Richard Thomas. 7. Philip², m. Elizabeth Pollard.

HENRY PENDLETON², eldest son of Philip Pendleton, the emigrant, and Isabella Hart or Hurt, was born in 1683. He m. in 1701, Mary Taylor, dau. of James Taylor, of Carlisle, Eng., and his 2nd. wife Mary Gregory. Henry was 18 and Mary 13 years of age. He died in 1731, the same year his youngest son, Edmund, was born. His wife m. 2nd. Ed. Watkins and died 1770. Of his five sons, the oldest, James, and the third, Nathaniel, were for many years Clerks of the Vestry and Lay readers at the small chapels of St. Mark's Parish; and Philip, the son of James, was Clerk in 1782, when the Vestry books closed. His two daughters married brothers, James and William Henry Gaines. His youngest son, Edmund, though without a father's care, made for himself a name which will be known and remembered as long as Virginia's sons read her history. By his large circle of nephews and nieces, many of them his own age, he was loved and revered, and the tradition of his kindness and ever-ready help is handed down through nearly every branch of the family. Almost all the Pendletons of Virginia trace their descent to Henry Pendleton and Mary Taylor; their issue were :

1. James³, b. 1702, m. ——— issue : James⁴, Henry⁴, Philip⁴, Annie⁴, m. Taylor.

2. Philip³, m. Martha ——— and dying 1778, left 15 children (five of them daughters) who intermarried with Gaines, Barbour, Thomas, Turner, &c.

3. Nathaniel³, b. 1715, m. his second cousin, dau. of Philip Clayton; he d. 1794, in Culpeper county, Va.

4. John³, b. 1719; d. 1799; Burgess from King and Queen, 1795; m. 1st. Miss James; issue : Edmund⁴, John⁴, Elizabeth⁴, and Mary⁴; m. 2nd. Sarah Madison (cousin of President James Madison); issue : Henry⁴, Sarah⁴, James⁴, Lucy⁴ and Thomas⁴.

5. Edmund³, b. Sept. 1721, d. at Richmond, Va., Oct. 1803; patriot and jurist; m. twice; 1st. 1743, Elizabeth Roy, who died the same year; 2nd. 1743 Sarah Pollard. There are on record in the Virginia Land Reg. Office grants in his name numbering nearly 10,000 acres of land.

6. Mary³, m. James Gaines.

7. Isabella³, m. William H. Gaines. She was the grandmother of Gen. Edmund Pendleton Gaines, U. S. A.

JAMES PENDLETON³ eldest son of (Henry², Philip¹.) m. Mary Taylor Pendleton; issue : 1. James⁴, 2. Henry⁴, 3. Philip⁴, 4. Anne⁴, m. ——— Taylor.

JAMES PENDLETON⁴, (James³, Henry², Philip¹.) m. Catherine Bowie, dau. of Gov. Bowie, of Maryland; issue : 1. John⁵, m. ——— Taylor, 2. Margaret⁵, m. 1st. R. Slaughter, 2nd. ——— Morris; 3. Nancy⁵, m. 1st. ——— Brown, 2nd. Valentine Johnson; 4. Catherine⁵, m. Archibald Tutt; 5. James Bowie⁵; 6. Thomas⁵, m. ——— Farmer; 7. William⁵, m. Nancey, dau. of Capt. John Strother; 8. Catherine⁵; 9. Elizabeth⁵, m. Henry Pendleton, her cousin.

JOHN PENDLETON⁵, (James⁴, James³, Henry², Philip¹.) m. ——— Taylor, issue : 1. James⁶; 2. John⁶; 3. Thomas⁶; 4. Catherine⁶.

NANCY PENDLETON⁵, m. 1st. ——— Brown, 2nd. Valentine Johnson, (James⁴, James³, Henry², Philip¹.) issue : 1. James Bowie⁶; 2. Thomas M⁶, m. Jane Farmer.

THOMAS PENDLETON⁵, (James⁴, James³, Henry², Philip¹.) m. ——— Farmer, issue : 1. William⁶; 2. James⁶, m. ——— Conner; 3. Daniel⁶, m. ——— Simms; 4. John⁶; 5. Alexander⁶; 6. George W.⁶; 7. Anne⁶, m. John Menefee; 8. Eliza⁶, m. ——— Haynes.

WILLIAM PENDLETON⁵, (James⁴, James³, Henry², Philip¹.) m. Nancy Strother, issue : 1. John Strother⁶, Mem. House of Del. Va., M. C.; served seven years in diplomatic service, m. Lucy Ann Williams. 2. Albert Gallatin⁶, House of Del., d. 1875, m. Elvira Chapman. 3. James French⁶, Supt. Va. Penitentiary m. Narrisa Cecil, issue : 1. Albert G⁷, 2. John S⁷, 3. James F⁷, 4. William C⁷, and 5. Edmund⁷; 4. William⁶; 5. French⁶.

ALBERT GALLATIN PENDLETON⁶, (William⁵, James⁴, James³, Henry², Philip¹.) m. Elvira Chapman, issue : 1. son d. young⁷; 2. Nannie Strother⁷, m. Judge P. W. Strother; 3. Sarah Elizabeth⁷, m. Van Taliaferro; 4. Alberta Fowler⁷, m. S. R. Crockett.

HENRY PENDLETON⁴, (James³, Henry², Philip¹.) (Mem. of Culpeper Com. of Safety 1775, and of Patriot Convention 1775-6) m. Ann Thomas, issue : 1. Dau⁵, m. ——— Browning, issue : dau. m. Capt. French Strother, of Missouri; 2. Dau⁵, m. ——— Smith; 3. Dau⁵, m. ——— Green, issue : Harriet, Judith, and Caroline; 4. Edward⁵, m. Sarah Strother; 5. Henry⁵, m. Elizabeth Pendleton, his cousin; 6. Frances⁵, m. ——— Ward; 7. Edmund⁵, m. Elizabeth Ward.

EDMUND PENDLETON⁵, (Henry⁴, James³, Henry², Philip¹.) m. Elizabeth Ward, issue : 1. Edward⁶; 2. William⁶; 3. Daniel⁶; 4. Theoderick⁶, settled in Clarke county, Va.; 5. Robert W⁶, resides in Baltimore, Md., (Pres. Valley R. R. Co.); 6. Peter⁶, is Pres. of Valley R. R. Robert W., d. a merchant in 1859; 7. George W⁶, removed to Arkansas; 8. Mary Ann⁶, m. Wm. Foushee; 9. Elizabeth W⁶, m. E. B. Long, of Baltimore, issue : Gertrude, m. Geo. M. Williams. (see Williams genealogy).

PHILIP PENDLETON³, (Henry², Philip¹.) was born about 1704 or 1705. The record of his residence and the names of some of his children is lost; he probably lived in Caroline county, because he is mentioned in the only record of that county, not burnt during the Civil War, as witness in a suit in 1768 and as having travelled 30 miles to attend Court. His wife is supposed to have been named Martha ———, because of a deed of sale to his stepfather, Ed. Watkins, in Culpeper county, signed by Philip Pendleton and wife, Martha. He is said to have had 15 children, five of whom were daughters, all married, according to the records in Judge Pendleton's bible. Of these five daughters, Mary, the oldest, m. Col. Edmund Waller, second clerk of Spottsylvania. Jemina, m. her first cousin, Richard Gaines, son of Isabella Pendleton and Wm. Henry Gaines. Martha, m. Massey Thomas, of Culpeper county, the other two are said to have been named Mildred and Judith, but their record is uncertain. There was a

son Henry, as is proved by deed in Orange county, land left to him to go after his decease to his sister Mary Waller, recorded in 1742. A great-granddaughter of Philip mentions sons of his: "John, Edmund, Philip, and I cannot remember all their names." Some of them probably moved West as did his daughter Martha. His youngest son Micajah, lived and died in Amherst county; Philip Pendleton died in 1778; his four children of whom we have record are as follows:

I. Mary⁴, m. Col. Edmund Waller, 2nd Clerk of Spottsylvania, issue: 1. John⁵; 2. Leonard⁵; 3. Wm. Edmund⁵; 4. Benjamin⁵; 5. Ann⁵, m. 1783, Geo. Mason, issue: Nancy⁶, m. Henry Coleman, issue: 1. Sally⁷, m. Charles B. Claiborne; 2. Emma⁷, m. Henry Rose Carter, issue: Hill⁸; Nannie⁸, m. Judge Redd; Edward⁸; Charles⁸; and Mary⁸.

II. Jemina⁴ or Germina, m. Richard Gaines, issue: 1. William⁵; 2. Lucy⁵, m.——Botts; 3. Rowland⁵; 4. Germina⁵, m.——Speak; 5. Benjamin⁵; 6. Nathaniel⁵; 7. James⁵; 8. Judith⁵, m.——Chancellor; 9. Annie⁵, m.——Criger; 10. John Cook⁵; 11. Elizabeth⁵, m.——Thomas.

III. Martha⁴, m. Massey Thomas, son of Massey Thomas, of Culpeper county; they moved to Varsulles, Woodford county, Kentucky, about 1811; all their children were born in Va., issue: 1. Fannie Taylor⁵, b. 1788, m.——Lewis; 2. Philadelphia Pendleton⁵, b. 1789, m. James Dunnica; 3. Sallie Minor⁵, b. 1791, m. William Hamilton Dunnica; 4. Granville Pendleton⁵, fought under Gen. Harrison in 1813 to 1815; 6. Virginia Curtis⁵, b. 1794, m.——Norwood; 6. John Price⁵, b. 1794; 7. Martha Curtis⁵, b. 1798, m.——Ramsey.

PHILADELPHIA PENDLETON THOMAS⁵, (Martha Pendleton⁴, Philip³, Henry², Philip¹) m. James Dunnica, moved to Missouri, issue: 1. Fontaine Murray⁶, m. Caroline P. Harrison, issue: Leon⁷, and George P⁷; 2. Martha Zerelda⁶; 3. Lewann Melvina⁶; 4. Granville Price⁶, m. Mary Ann Bagley, issue: Mary⁷, m. Rev. Richard W. Micou, and had Granville Price⁸; 5. America Vespuccia⁶, m. Isaac Cutler; 6. William Hamilton⁶, (killed at Battle of Atlanta, Ga., C. S. A.); 7. John Logan⁶; 8. Fannie Sallie Virginia⁶.

SALLIE MINOR THOMAS⁵, (Martha Pendleton⁴, Philip³, Henry², Philip¹) m. William Hamilton Dunnica, issue: Louise⁶, m.——Baber; Granville Thomas⁶; Virginia⁶, m.——Pollock.

JOHN PRICE THOMAS⁵, (Martha Pendleton⁴, Philip³, Henry², Philip¹) issue: Adelia⁶, m.——Burns; James Waller⁶; William Massey⁶.

IV. MICAJAH PENDLETON⁴, youngest son of (Philip³, Henry², Philip¹) m. Mary Cabell Horsely, dau. of Wm. Horsely, of Amherst county, issue: 1. Martha⁵, d. unmarried; 2. Edmund⁵; 3. Edna⁵, m. Dabney Gooch; 4. Joseph⁵; 5. Elizabeth⁵, m. Thomas Emmet, issue: Pendleton⁶, and two daughters; 6. Letitia Breckenridge⁵, m. Hudson Martin Garland, issue: Breckenridge⁶, Henrietta M⁶, m. Pleasant S. Dawson; 7. Robert⁵, m. Mary Taliaferro, issue: Rosa⁶, m. Henly.

ELIZABETH PENDLETON⁵, (Micajah⁴, Philip³, Henry², Philip¹) m. Thomas Truxton Emmet, son of Lewis Emmet and Jane Barnet Gibbs, dau. of Churchill Gibbs and Judith Richardson, son of——Gibbs and——Churchill. Lewis Emmet was son of John Emmet and Mary Stephens, dau. of Maj. Peter Stephens and Miss Rittenhouse, of Philadelphia, issue: Pendleton Emmet⁶, m. Alice Pringle, and has two daughters; he was Lieut. in the C. S. A.; was taken prisoner and sent to Johnson's Island until end of the War.

NATHANIEL PENDLETON³, (Henry², Philip¹). He was born 1715; m.——his second cousin, dau. of Philip Clayton; he d. 1794, in Culpeper county Va. issue:

1. Nathaniel⁴ b. 1746, d. in New York, Oct. 20, 1821. Entered Rev. Army in 1775, aide-de-campe to General Greene; prominent lawyer and jurist in

New York; second of Alexander Hamilton in his duel with Aaron Burr; m. Anna Bard; 2. William⁴ b. 1748, settled in Berkeley county, and was a faithful layreader of the Church of England, as was also his son, William, who was the father of the late Rev. William H. Pendleton; 3. Henry⁴, b. 1750, d. in C. Jun. 1789. Eminent as jurist and patriot; numerous descendants in S. C.; Pendleton District in that state named in honor of him; 4. Philip⁴ b. 1752, Martinsburg, Va.; 5. Mary⁴, m. John Williams, no issue; 6. Elizabeth⁴, m. Benjamin Tutt; 7. Susanna⁴, m.——Wilson.

NATHANIEL PENDLETON⁴, (Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹) m. Susan Bard, issue: 1. Edmund H⁵, Judge, M. C. Left no issue; 2. Nathaniel Greene⁵, b. Savannah, Ga. Aug. 1793, d. June 16, 1861. Aide to Gen. Gaines 1813-16; member Ohio Senate 1825-23; M. C. 1840-2; father of Hon. George H. Pendleton; 3. John Bard⁵, left no issue; 4. James M⁵, m. Margaret Jones, issue: Capt. James M. Jones; 5. Anne F⁵, m. Archibald Rogers.

PHILIP PENDLETON⁴, (Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹) m.——Pendleton, issue: 1. Philip C⁵, (U. S. District Judge); 2. Edmund⁵ (Washington, D. C.); 3. Sarah⁵, m.——Kennedy; 4. Sarah⁵, m. 1st.——Hunter, issue: Hon. R. M. T. Hunter; m. 2nd.——Dandridge, issue: seven children; 5. Maria⁵, m. John R. Lake, (celebrated lawyer); issue: Phil. Pendleton, (poet) and John Estlin, (evangelist); 6. Elizabeth⁵, m.——Hunter.

PHILIP C. PENDLETON⁵, (Philip⁴, Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹) issue: 1. Philip⁶; 2. Edmund⁶, (Judge Circuit Court); 3. E. Boyd⁶.

WILLIAM PENDLETON⁴, (Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹) was born 1748, m. Elizabeth Daniel, of Culpeper, moved to Berkeley county; had a large estate, which he left to his son, William. He was a man of classical education, and composed many sermons and essays. He had seven daughters and three sons, as follows:

1. Mary⁵, m. Nicholas Orrick, issue: Cromwell, and other children; 2. Elizabeth⁵, m.——Ferguson; 3. Susan⁵, m.——Wigginton; 4. Ellen⁵, m. 1st. James Walker, issue: William; 2nd.——Lindsay; 5. Benjamin⁵, m. 5 times, issue: Catherine and James, d. young; 6. Frances⁵, m. James Campbell; 7. Nathaniel⁵, m. had children, moved to Ohio; 8. Emily⁵, m.——Dyer, moved to Missouri; 9. William⁵.

WILLIAM PENDLETON⁵, (William⁴, Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹) was b. 1792, m. 1811 Susan, dau. of Stephen Snodgrass, and his wife, Elizabeth Verber, dau. of the Countess of Monti, who m. Francis Verdier, and being Huguenots, were forced to fly from France. Susan (Snodgrass) d. 1834. He m. 2nd. Mrs. E. A. Robinson; d. 1855, issue:

1. Anne Eliza⁶, b. 1812, d. 1884, m. Amos Williamson, issue: Samuel, Susan, Benjamin, Robert, Amos, Edmund, and Annie; 2. Susan Verdier Sheperd⁶, b. 1813, d. 1888, m. James Campbell Orrick; 3. Eleanor⁶, b. 1815, d. 1844, m. Nathaniel Pendleton Campbell; 4. William Henry⁶, b. 1817, d. 1873, m. Henrietta Randolph; 5. Nathaniel⁶, b. 1820, d. 1824; 6. Robert S⁶, b. 1824, d. 1880, m. Mary Pfeiffer; 7. Philip Edmund⁶, b. 1827, d. 1830; 8. Stephen James⁶, b. 1831, killed at Malvern Hill; m. Emma H. Taylor, issue: Emma, Claudia, and William H.

SUSAN PENDLETON⁶, (William⁵, William⁴, Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹) m. James Campbell Orrick, issue: 1. Rev. William Pendleton⁷, Dean of Cathedral at Reading Pa.; 2. Charles James⁷, m. Helen Marr Lewis, issue: Jesse Lewis⁸, Virginia Pendleton⁸, and Helen Crowwell⁸.

ROBERT S. PENDLETON⁶, (William⁵, William⁴, Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹) m. Mary A. Pfeiffer, issue: 1. Mary M⁷; 2. William H⁷, m. Ellen Wright; 3. J. Philip B⁷, m. Edith Hower; 4. Robert Edmund⁷.

Elizabeth St., the 3rd daughter of James, by his second wife, m. Dr. George Morton and had eight children: 1. William Jr., who died unmarried; 2. Geo. P., who died unmarried; 3. Lucy P., who m. John Cooke (green, for twenty years Commonwealth's Attorney for Culpeper county, and a distinguished lawyer (see green genealogy); 4. Jeremiah, who m. Charlotte Turner, 5. Chas. B., who m. Miss Dickinson; 6. John P., who died unmarried; 7. Thomas D., who m. Sally Pannill; and 8. James W., member of the Legislature and Judge of Orange county, m. Miss Harper.

Jeremiah, who m. Miss Turner, had six children: 1. Penton, who m. Mr. DeFarnette; 2. Bessie, who m. Mr. Marshall; 3. Lucy; 4. Wallace; 5. Kate; and 6. Jeremiah.

Charles B., who m. Miss Dickinson, had one child: Rev. W. J. Morton.

Thomas D., who m. Sally Pannill, had three children: 1. Thomas; 2. James; 3. Fanny Brice.

James W., who m. Miss Harper, had five children: 1. Walton; 2. George; 3. Jackson; 4. Caroline; and 5. Jas. Williams.

Lucy, the oldest daughter of William, m. William (green, son of Col. John (green, of the Revolution, and had one child, John Williams, who was Judge of Court of Appeals, (see green genealogy).

Phillip, the 3rd son of William, moved to Shenandoah county, of which he was clerk for fifty years, and married Miss Cronson. He had seven children: 1. Lucy, m. Capt. A. P. Hill, and had no children; 2. Phillip; 3. Sarah, m. Col. Travis Twyman, and had no children; 4. James; 5. Samuel (Ct.; 6. Mary; 7. Ellen.

Phillip, m. Ist. Miss Hite, 2nd. Miss Dunbar. By his first wife he had two children: 1. Dr. Phillip C., of Baltimore, who m. Miss Whitridge, and had four children: 1. John W.; 2. Dudley; 3. W. Whitridge; 4. V. a Daughter; 5. Anne, who m. Judge T. T. Fannertoy, and had one child, Phillip. By his second wife Phillip, had six children: 1. Mary L. Dr.; 2. John Jr.; 3. Phillip; 4. T. Clayton; 5. Sally; 6. Lucy.

Mary L. Dr., m. Rev. James B. Aviret and had two children: John W. and P. W.

John T., m. Miss Gray and has several children.

James, the second son of Phillip, m. Miss Ott, and had one child, a daughter, who m. Mr. Miller.

Samuel C., the 3rd son of Phillip, m. Miss Olland, and had six children: 1. James H., a prominent lawyer of Woodstock; 2. Samuel C. Jr.; 3. William; 4. Lucy, who m. Judge Lovell, of Warren county; 5. Betty, who m. Thomas Marshall, of Fauquier; and 6. A daughter, who m. L. Wagner, of Richmond.

Mary, daughter of Phillip, m. Dr. Magruder, of Woodstock, and had several children.

Ellen, daughter of Phillip, m. Rev. Dr. Boyd, and had three children: 1. Holmes, prominent lawyer of Winchester; 2. Phillip W., merchant of Winchester; 3. Hunter, Judge of District Court in Maryland.

William C., the 4th son of William, m. Alice Burwell, of Gloucester county, and had three children: 1. John (Ct.; m. Miss Cringan, of Richmond, and had six children: 1. William (Ct.); 2. John (Ct.); 2. Lewis B.; 3. Lucy.

Chytom, 2. John Jr.; 3. Chytom; 4. Mary Othvick; 5. Robert; 6. and 6. Alice.

Lewis B., second son of William C., married three times: 1st. Mary (Ct.-left, 2nd. Charlotte Blair, 3rd. Mrs. O'Bannon. By his first wife he had eight children, by his 2nd. and 3rd. none. His children were: 1. Wm. (Grymes), Judge of Orange county and a member of the Legislature; 2. Lewis B. Jr.; 3. Mary Blary; 4. Charles; 5. Mildred; 6. Alice; 7. John (Ct.) and 8. Anne.

William (Grymes), m. Roberta Hansborough, and has five children: 1. Richard; 2. Wm. Clayton; 3. Lewis B.; 4. Bessie; and 5. Samuel.

Lewis B., was Colonel of the 1st. Va. Regiment in the Civil War, and was killed in Pickett's famous charge at Gettysburg. He was never married.

Mary Blary, m. Mr. Leigh and has several children: 1. Charles, died unmarried; 2. Mildred, m. R. S. Borton, of Madison, and has eight children: 3. Richard, Susan, Lewis, Kate, William, Alice, and George.

Lucy, the daughter of William C., m. J. A. Smith, cashier for many years of Freedman's Bank of Virginia, and had one son, Bathurst, who lives in Tenn.

MISCELLANEOUS ITEMS.

LIEUT.-GENERAL AMBROSE POWELL HILL.

Among the men of Culpeper who deserve commemoration is General Ambrose Powell Hill (one of Jackson's favorite lieutenants), who illustrated his knightly prowess on many a battle-field, sealing his patriotism at last with the blood of martyrdom. He was the son of the late Major Thomas Hill, and a lineal descendant of Capt. Ambrose Powell, the old vestryman of Bromfield Parish, Culpeper, in 1752.

THE BROWN FAMILY.

There lies before me a patent for land in the South Fork of the Gourdine River, from Lord Fairfax, proprietor of the Northern Neck, to John Brown; he paying every year the free rent of one shilling sterling for every 50 acres; in the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel. It is dated 22d June, in the 20th year of our Sovereign Lord George II., by the grace of God King of Great Britain, France and Ireland, and Defender of the Faith, A. D. 1749.

(Signed)

This land was surveyed by Major Phillip (Clayton, and it adjoins the land of Thomas Howison and Wm. Brown. It appears in the vestry-book that Daniel Brown was sheriff and collector of the parish levy. Coleman Brown was clerk and lay reader in the church. Thomas Brown was undertaker of a chapel in the Little Fork; and Capt. Wm. Brown was the contractor for an addition to Buck Run Church. These are the ancestors of the late Armistead and Daniel Brown and their families.

MEDICAL MEN IN CULPEPER BEFORE THE REVOLUTION.

The vestries having charge of the poor, boarded them among the planters, and furnished them with medical attention. The first physician employed by them, then Dr. James Gibbs, and in 1755 Dr. Michael Wallace, ancestor of the Winstons now living in Culpeper, and of the Wallaces of Fredericksburg and Stafford County. Dr. Michael Wallace was born in Scotland, and apprenticed in his youth at Glasgow to Dr. Gustavus Brown, of Port Tobacco, Maryland, to learn medicine. The indenture is now in the possession of one of his descendants in Kentucky. That seems to have been the way (before medical schools) to make a doctor.

CALVARY CHURCH REBUILT.

On page 29 of St. Mark's Parish, in the next to the last paragraph, Dr. Slaughter speaks of the destruction of Calvary church, at the foot of Slaughter's Mountain. This church has been rebuilt through the kindness of friends at home and abroad; it was consecrated June 13, 1894, and named "All Saints," in memory of those who fell on the battlefield of Cedar Mountain, and who have "fought the good fight of faith in the daily walks of life."—Pub.

REV. A. H. LAMON.

Rev. A. H. Lamon (see page 25) was a Virginian. Married a Miss Rapley at Alexandria, Va. Moved to Evansville, Indiana. From there removed to Baton Rouge, La., and died in that city of yellow fever in 1852. His children were: Jno. H., Archibald, Sarah and Charlie Lamon. Elizabeth, his youngest child, was the daughter of his last wife, who was a Miss Toron. Rev. Frederick Du Monties Devall, of Palatka, Fla., James Wilmer Devall, cadet at West Point, Charles Kenneth Thomson, of Harrisburg, Pa., are his grandsons. Mrs. Samuel Hewett, of Washington, D. C., is a niece. Jno. G. Lamon, of Culpeper, is a nephew.

NOTES ON DR. SLAUGHTER'S ST. MARK'S PARISH.

[By Dr. Andrew Glassell Grinnan, of Madison.]

The account of the route of the Horseshoe Expedition of Gov. Spotswood is in some respects erroneous. The expedition crossed from Orange county into what is now Madison, at the old German Ford, across the Rapidan, about half a mile above its junction with the Robertson river. It is still called the German Ford. The Germans used this ford when they moved from Germanna to the head waters of the Robertson. It is at the lower end of the tract of land, bought by Dr. A. G. Grinnan in 1859, from Mr. Charles Bankhead; traces of the old road could be seen then. The expedition evidently passed by the present Woodbury Forest house. From this point is a clear view of the Swift Run Gap in the Blue Ridge, which the expedition ascended. The route was on the north side of the Rapidan river, to the Forks, turned west into Greene county, crossed Turkey Ridge, along the side of Saddle Back Mountain, to Summit of Swift Run Gap.

St. Mark's, page 57—Conway Family—Francis Conway, of Port Conway, opposite Port Royal, Va., m. Rebecca, daughter of Elizabeth Gaines (not Grymes), and Col. John Catlett, Jr. She was daughter of Col. Daniel Gaines, of Essex. After Francis Conway's death, she m. John Moore, of Caroline. She had six Conway children, one of whom was Nelly Conway, the mother of President Madison. She had two Moore children, one of whom, Jane Moore, m. Erasmus Taylor, of Orange.

St. Mark's, p. 74—The Taylor Family—This is a very large family, and cannot be noted at length for lack of space. The 1st settler, James Taylor, of Carlisle, Eng., did not settle on Chesapeake Bay. The Virginia Land office records show that he lived on the Mattaponi River, in the lower part of what is now Caroline county. He was succeeded in the ownership of this place by his oldest son in 1799, Col. James Taylor, who m. Martha Thompson (see Beverley's Hist. of Va.) Col. James Taylor, of the Horseshoe Expedition, entered large bodies of land—about 15,000 acres—in what is now Orange, about the year 1720—22. He removed to Orange and lived and died there. His widow long survived him. Dr. Charles Taylor was not a son of James (2) Taylor; he was his grandson, son of the well known Col. George Taylor, of Orange, who lived about two miles east of Orange C. H., which house is still standing. Here also lived Col. Frank Taylor, the diarist; he was another son of Col. George Taylor.

He never married, and died in 1799. His will, on record, shows that he left most of his property to his nephews, who lived in Kentucky. The diary is in possession of Dr. Andrew G. Grinnan. He was Lt.-Colonel of the Convention guards, who had charge of the Burgoyne prisoners near Charlottesville.

St. Mark's, p. 75—Winston Family—Anthony Winston m. Alice Taylor, dau. of James (3) Taylor, of Orange, who was son of Col. James (2) Taylor and Martha Thompson. The account of Alice and her supposed husband in Campbell's History of Va. is erroneous.

St. Mark's, p. 60—Children of Helen Buchan Glassell and Daniel Grinnan, of Fredericksburg: Robert Alexander, b. 1817, d. 1884; Eliza Richards, b. 1819, d. 1846; Cornelia, b. 1821, d. 1864; Helen Mary, b. 1823; Daniel, b. 1825, d. 1826; Daniel Glassell, b. 1827; Daniella M., b. 1830, d. 1888.

St. Mark's, p. 85—Slaughter Family—The first Robert Slaughter of Culpeper m. Mary Smith, daughter of Augustine Smith, of Culpeper, an early land surveyor, who lived on the Rappahannock river. His will is on record in the first Vol. of Will records of Orange county. Augustine Smith was of the Horseshoe Expedition of Gov. Spotswood, as was also another surveyor, Col. James Taylor. Augustine Smith was the son of Col. Lawrence Smith, of Gloucester county, and York Town. Col. Smith for years was commandant of the fort at Falmouth, Va. The House of Burgesses also gave him civil jurisdiction over a section around the fort, an unusual mark of confidence, and donated to him a tract of land on the Rappahannock, three and a half miles wide by five miles long. He was once defeated in battle by Bacon, his troops deserting him. Altogether he was one of the most distinguished Virginians of his day. He laid out York Town.

In St. Mark's, page 46, it is stated that the tradition is that the organ in the Lutheran church in Madison county was paid for by subscriptions taken up in Germany and Sweden. This may be erroneous, for several years ago, an article appeared in a Northern newspaper, probably in the New York Evening Post, giving an account of John Thornburg, a German, who lived at Listy, Pennsylvania, who built an organ for the Lutheran Church of Madison in 1760, for \$300.00, which he delivered to the agent of the Madison church in Philadelphia, who hauled it to Madison, Va., in a wagon. He also built one for the Lutheran Church in Winston-Salem, N. C.

ADDENDA TO PENDLETON GENEALOGY.

[To precede the last two paragraphs on page 100.]

MARTHA SHACKELFORD⁶, (Lucy⁵ (Tutt), Elizabeth⁴, Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹.) m. Richard Spotswood; issue: 1. Lucy⁷, died in 1868; 2. Sally Bland⁷, m. William Randolph Smith, and resides in Richmond, Va.; 3. Col. Muscoe L. Spotswood⁷, a lawyer of Richmond, Va. Richard Spotswood was a great, great grand-son of Governor Spotswood, being the son of John Spotswood and Mary Goode, the grand-son of John Spotswood and Sally Rowsie, the great-grand-son of John Spotswood (son of Governor Alexander Spotswood) and Miss Dandridge.

BENJAMIN HOWARD SHACKELFORD⁶ (Lucy⁵ (Tutt), Elizabeth⁴, Nathaniel³, Henry², Philip¹.) m. Rebecca Green; issue: 1. Jones Green⁷, m. Belle Kirk, having Howard Green⁸; 2. John Howard⁷; 3. George Scott⁷, m. Virginia Minor Randolph, having Virginius Randolph⁸, Nanny Holladay⁸, George Scott⁸, and Margaret Wilson⁸; 4. Lucy⁷, m. C. C. Walker, having Rebecca⁸, Reuben Lindsay⁸ and C. C. Jr⁸; 5. Anne Berry⁷, m. Prof. R. B. Smithey, Randolph-Macon College; 6. Muscoe Livingston⁷, of Freemont, Ohio, m. Delia Taylor.

Eleventh Virginia Continental Regiment. Daniel Morgan then commanded this corps, and also a volunteer rifle regiment. There Slaughter remained until the commencement of the year 1780, and was in the battles of Brandywine, Germantown, Monmouth and at the storming of Stony Point. He spent the winter of 1777-8 at Valley Forge. His messmates were Lieutenant Robert (afterwards General) Porterfield, Captain Charles Porterfield, Captain James and Lieutenant (afterwards Chief Justice) Marshall. There they were reduced to great privation in the want of food and clothing. They bore their sufferings without murmur, being fortified by an undaunted patriotism. Most of the officers gave to their almost naked soldiers nearly the whole of their clothing, reserving only what they themselves had on. Slaughter was reduced to a single shirt. While this was being washed he wrapped himself in a blanket. From the breast of his only shirt he had wristbands and a collar made to complete his uniform for parade. Many of his brother officers were still worse off, having no undergarments at all; and not one soldier in five had a blanket. They all lived in rude huts, and the snow was knee deep the whole winter. Washington daily invited the officers in rotation to dine with him at his private table, but for want of decent clothing few were enabled to attend. Slaughter being so much better provided, frequently went in the place of the others. That, as he said, "his regiment might be represented." While in this starving condition, the country people brought food to camp. Often the Dutch women were seen riding in, sitting on bags on their horses' back, holding two or three bushels each of apple pies, baked sufficiently hard to be thrown across the room without breaking. These were purchased eagerly, eaten with avidity, and considered a great luxury. Slaughter performed the duties of paymaster and clothier in addition to those of a captain of the line. He was promoted to a captaincy in 1778, he being then not twenty years of age. Captain Slaughter held various civil offices, among which was that of high sheriff of Culpeper county. He married twice, first a daughter of Colonel French Strother, and secondly a daughter of Colonel Thomas Towles, having issue by the two marriages nineteen children who intermarried with the Maconickie, Conroy, Dade, Smith, Madison, Chapman, Bradford, Thompson and Semmes families, and their descendants now include many additional honored names. He died in 1849 at the advanced age of ninety-one. His ninth child the venerable and widely beloved Rev. Philip Slaughter, D. D., historiographer of the Episcopal Diocese of Virginia, an eloquent pulpit orator and a glowing and prolific writer, whose delightful pen was tireless, before his death celebrated at his home near Mitchell's, two touching anniversaries, the semi-centennial of his ordination as a minister and his golden wedding. He had in his possession a brief journal of his honored father giving an account of the movements of the troops during the time the latter was in service, together with certificates of the faithful service of Captain Slaughter, given by Chief Justice Marshall, General Robert Porterfield and Colonel Jameson.

To the list of Culpeper worthies should be added the names of Colonel Gillison, Colonel Gabriel Jones, Colonel William Green, Colonel John Thornton, Colonel James Slaughter, Colonel John Slaughter, Colonel John Jameson, Major John Roberts, Colonel David Jameson and Colonel Philip Clayton (subsequently State Judge and member of congress from Georgia) of the Revolution; Colonel John Field, who was in the battle of Point Pleasant, October 10th, 1774; Colonel French Strother, member of Virginia assembly in 1776; his son George French Strother, member of congress, 1817-20; Philip Rootes Thompson, member of congress, 1806; John Strother Pendleton, member of congress and United States minister to Buenos Ayres; Colonel James Pendle-

ton, Colonel Nathaniel Pendleton (who was the second of Alexander Hamilton in the lamentable duel with Aaron Burr); John Strode Barbour, sr., member of congress; Hon. Richard W. Thompson, member of congress and secretary of the navy; Major General Edmund Pendleton (Gaines United States army, and Rev. John A. Broadus, D. D., of the Baptist Church, pulpit orator, author and educator. The distinguished William Wirt, the author of the "British Spy" was once a resident of Culpeper, having commenced the practice of law here in 1792, when only twenty years of age.

In his family burying-ground (which is now the Masonic Cemetery) half a mile north of Culpeper, the countyseat, is the tomb of a revolutionary hero with the following inscription:

"IN MEMORY OF
GENERAL EDWARD STEVENS

WHO DIED

AUGUST THE 17TH, 1820,

At his seat in Culpeper, in his 76th year of age.

This gallant officer and upright man had served his country with reputation in the field and Senate of his native State. He took an active part and had a principal share in the war of the Revolution, and acquired great distinction at the battles of Great Bridge, Brandywine, Germantown, Camden, Guilford Court House and the siege of York; and although zealous in the cause of American Freedom, his conduct was not marked with the least degree of malevolence or party spirit. Those who honestly differed with him in opinion he always treated with singular tenderness. In strict integrity, honest patriotism and immovable courage, he was surpassed by none and had few equals."

There may be added of General Stevens the following detail of services: At the commencement of the Revolution he commanded with distinction a battalion of riflemen at the battle of Great Bridge, near Norfolk, Virginia; was soon after made colonel of the 10th Virginia Regiment with which he joined Washington; and at the battle of Brandywine (September 11th, 1777,) by his gallant exertion saved a part of the army from capture, checked the enemy and secured the retreat. He also distinguished himself at Germantown, and being made a brigadier-general of Virginia militia, fought at Camden, also at Guilford Court House, where his skillful dispositions were extremely serviceable to the army, and where, though severely wounded in the thigh, he brought his troops in good order. General Greene bestowed on him marked commendation. At Yorktown he performed important duties, and throughout the Revolution possessed a large share of the respect and confidence of General Washington. He was a member of the senate of Virginia from the adoption of the State constitution until the year 1790.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, SURVEYOR.

In one of the books in the clerk's office of Culpeper is the annexed entry: 20th July, 1749 (O. S.)—GEORGE WASHINGTON GENT., produced a commission from the President and Master of William & Mary College, appointing him to be surveyor of this county, which was read, and thereupon he took the usual oaths to his majesty's person and government, and took and subscribed the abjuration oath and test, and thereupon took the oath of surveyor, according to law.

THE CULPEPER COMMITTEE OF SAFETY OF 1775.

Upon these committees were devolved the appointment of officers and other

local executive functions. They were elected by the freeholders. In 1775 the committee was composed of John Jameson, Henry Pendleton, James Slaughter, John Slaughter, and others, not certainly known to the writer. They probably were some of the following justices of the peace of that day: Henry Field, Wm. Ball, Wm. Green, Ben. Roberts, Joseph Wood, Jno. Strother, Sam. Clayton and James Pendleton. Col. James Barbour and Henry Dues represented the county in 1765, &c.—Henry Field and French Strother in 175-76, &c.

"CATALPA."

This name has become historical from having been the scene of the encampment of the Minute Men and by being applied to a district in the county. It may be well, therefore, to record its origin.

The place now owned by Mr. J. C. Bell was the seat of Major Philip Clayton, in colonial times, and was named from a catalpa tree (the first in the county), transplanted by him from Essex. He married the sister of Robert Coleman, on whose land Culpeper was established in 1759, and called Fairfax, which was its legal title before the Civil war. The first trustees of the town were Nat. Pendleton, Wm. Green, Wm. Williams, Thomas Slaughter and Philip Clayton. Ben Davis had leased the land from Coleman and hence the names Davis and Coleman streets. One of the daughters of P. Clayton married Nat. Pendleton, whose son Nat. was a Minute Man of Culpeper, afterwards killed by Gen. Greene, and was the second of Alexander Hamilton in his duel with Aaron Burr. He was the ancestor of Geo. H. Pendleton, who was minister to Berlin. His brother Henry was an eminent jurist in South Carolina, after whom the Pendleton District was called. Another daughter of Clayton married Wm. Williams, the father of Gen. James, Maj. John, Philip and Wm. Clayton Williams, from whom a numerous progeny has descended. Another daughter married Col. James Slaughter, the father of Captain P. Slaughter, who was born at Catalpa, Dec. 1758. He was living with his grandfather and going to school here to Adam Goodlet, master of the first classical school ever in Culpeper to that date, when the Minute Men met in Clayton's old field (Catalpa) in 1775. Hence he had the best opportunity of knowing the facts recorded in his journal. The Minute Man, Gen. Stevens, who cast the electoral vote of this district for Washington, also married the daughter of Robert Coleman.

Hon. Thos. L. Thompson, who was once elected to Congress from California, is a lineal descendant of Philip Clayton and Philip Slaughter. The first colonel of the Minute Men of Culpeper, Laurence Taliaferro, has descendants here in the children of the late Dr. Alfred Taliaferro and Mrs. Alcocke.

FAIRFAX LODGE, NO. 43, A. F. & A. M.

The publishers are much indebted to Mr. George Dabney Gray, of the Culpeper bar, for the following extracts of an address which he delivered before the members of Fairfax Lodge on the occasion of their Centennial Anniversary, which was the 27th. day of December, 1894. The address was published in pamphlet form, at the request of the Lodge:

"At the request of Fairfax Lodge, which came to me with the force of an order, it was my pleasure to obey. I am here to speak to you on this Centennial Anniversary of our Lodge, which we meet to celebrate to-night. We meet as a band of brothers to retrim our altar fires and renew our devotion to the sacred principles of our order.

"The day itself is a proud Masonic Jubilee, hallowed by associations of the past and by traditions of the most thrilling interest to every Mason. For many hundred years our order has celebrated the 24th of June, and the 27th. of December, in honor of St. John the Baptist and St. John the Evangelist,

an eminent church Patrons in Masonry. But this 27th of December, 1894, is of especial interest to the members of this Lodge.

One hundred years ago to-day Fairfax Lodge, No. 43, was organized at this place, under a charter from the Grand Lodge of Virginia, which was signed by Chief Justice John Marshall, then Grand Master.

The Grand Lodge of Virginia was organized 1778, with John Blair, Master, and with only five Lodges. Increased rapidly so that in 1794, 16 years afterwards when this Lodge was organized there were 42 Lodges in Virginia. In 1800 there were 123 Lodges.

James Mercer was Second Grand Master.
Ed. Randolph, Third Grand Master.
Alex. Montgomery, Fourth Grand Master.
Thomas Mathews, Fifth Grand Master.
John Marshall, Sixth Grand Master.

The present number of Lodges in Virginia is over 300. On the 9th of December, 1794, a charter was issued by the Grand Lodge of Virginia for the formation of Fairfax Lodge No. 43, at this place, then known as Fairfax. It was signed by Chief Justice of the U. S., John Marshall, and named the following officers of the new Lodge: Philip Rootes Thompson, Master; Birket Davenport, S. W. and Philip Lightfoot, Jr., Warden, and at the same time a committee of three members of the Grand Lodge were appointed to install the new officers.

On the 27th day of December, 1794, at the house of Benjamin Shackelford, in the town of Fairfax, the said officers were duly installed and the first meeting of the new Lodge was held and the following additional officers were elected and installed: Thomas Knox, Treas., John Shackelford, Secty., Thomas Jameson, S. D., Ed. Pendleton, J. D., John Hawkins, Tyler. The new Lodge met the members repaired in procession to the Court House where a sermon was preached by Rev John Woodville, Chaplain. He was the Rector of the Episcopal church at that time.

There were twenty members at the first meeting. The little town of Fairfax was then in its infancy, having been laid out in 1734; indeed the Republic was then in its infancy. It had only been 13 years since the battle of Yorktown, which secured the independence of the American Colonies, 7 years from the adoption of the Constitution of the United States, and five years from the election of the first President, George Washington, and he was still President in 1794, having been elected for the second term in 1792. George III was still on the throne of England.

Philip Rootes Thompson was the son of Rev. John Thompson, who was Rector of St. Mark's Parish, and in 1801-7 represented this district in Congress. Birket Davenport was the great grandfather of P. L. Jameson. Major P. Lightfoot is well known to many of you: an old bachelor whose white cravat and linen bosom were always spotless—the only man ever known who could walk from his residence to the court house without getting a stain on his shining shoes. Benj. Shackelford kept the house known as the old Bell Tavern which was a large frame building situated on the corner of the lot on which B. C. Macoy now lives. He was the father of John Shackelford, our old attorney for the Commonwealth and grand-father of the late Judge Henry Shackelford. This hotel was afterwards kept by Jerre Strother and it was burned down in the year 1845. Thomas Knox was the father of the old merchant, Thos. F. Knox, of Fredericksburg. Thomas Jameson was a nephew of Col. John Jameson, an officer of the Revolution. John Jameson is the grand-father of Phillip Jameson and was Clerk of the County from 1772 to 1810. Ed. Pendleton was the son of Col. James Pendleton.

Smith m. Geo. Oliver Conrad (Harrisonburg), 2. Capt. Thomas L. m. Margaret Newman, 3. Edward S. m. Fannie Mauzy, 4. Wm. Burbridge, (Capt. of Peaked Mountain Greys, Civil war,) m. Victoria Winsborough, 5. Chas. Albert m. Julia Morrison, of Cumberland, Md., 6. Mary Frances, 7. Margaret J. m. Jos. N. Mauzy, 8. Dr. Layton B. m. Virginia Hopkins, (McGaheysville, Va.), 9. John Gibbons m. Bennett Bradley, (Harrisonburg).

Ch. of Chas. (son of Layton), and Lucinda Moyers, 1. Charles, 2. Elizabeth m. Hudson, 3. Ann m. Thos. K. Hamsberger, 4. Columbia, 5. Fountain Taliaferro.

Fannie (Layton,) m. Wm. Price (Standardsville); Clarissa (Layton) m. Wm. Rhodes (Albemarle Co); Maria (Layton) m. Grans; Louisa (Layton) m. Thos. Garth.

II. Richard (Lewis Davis), ch. 1. Henry, 2. Elizabeth m. Mr. Story, 3. Judith m. Daniel Field, 4. Agatha m. Benj. Pendleton.

III. Charles (Lewis Davis) m. Miss Powers (1740) of Eastern Va., ch: 1. Kesia m. Geo. Freeman (Ky.), 2. Ann m. Geo. Doggett, (N. C.), 3. William m. Miss Stone, 4. Thomas m. Sarah Mitchell, 1799, 5. Charles, major, 1774—1849. m. Susan Mitchell, 6. Jas.

Ch. of Thomas and Sarah (Mitchell) Yancey m. 1800. 1. Charles 1801—1857 m. Miss Withers and removed to Tennessee; 2. John William 1803—1894, m. 1831 Jane Terrell, ch: Wm. T., m. Nannie Stevenson, ch. William; 3. Elizabeth 1806—1841 m. Wm. Wigginton, ch. Sallie, Edmonia m. Henry Field, Benjamin m. ——— removed to Missouri; Susan E., 4. James Powers 1804—1884 m. 1845. Mary Coons, and had Jas. Wm., m. Florence Miller, ch. Ethel, James and Wm. 5. Benjamin b. 1809 m. 1839 Catherine Banks, dau. of Dr. Wm. Tunstal Banks, of Madison C. H., 6. Kesia Ann (1812—1881) m. Edward Lightfoot, 7. Susan.

Ch. of Benj. Mitchell Yancey and Catherine (Banks Yancey).

1. Pamela Somerville m. Capt. Joseph D. Brown, ch: 1. Mary Catherine m. Rufus T. Carpenter, and had Stacy Harris, Joseph Daniel, Ellie Florence, Frank Hill and Leslie Pamela. 2. Lily Banks m. Thomas M. Henry, Atty. at Pittsburg, and had Lucy Maxwell, Pamela Brown. 3. Josephene m. J. Benj. Flippen, (Cumberland Co.) and had Sue Gray, Elise Josephene, Marjorie Pamela, 4. Benjamin Armistead m. Frances Todd Faunt LeRoy, King and Queen county, and had Virginus Faunt Le Roy, Joseph Daniel, Juliet Faunt LeRoy. 4. Andrew Edward, 6. Gertrude Pamela m. John Bannister Sparrow, of Danville Va., 7. Florence Armistead m. Oliver G. Flippen (Cumberland county.)

2. Edward Duke.

3. Dr. Chas. Kavanaugh, U. S. N.

4. Mary Crimora m. Jno. W. Payne ch. Mary Catherine, Emma Carson, Fannie Keith, Crimora Yancey.

5. Sallie Thomas m. Jno. W. Payne.

IV. Philip (Lewis Davis) ch: 1. Lewis, 2. Philip, 3. Richard, 4. Jeehanias, 5. Achilles, 6. Robert, 7. Kavanaugh, 8. Polly m. Jones Menefee, 9. Delpha m. Henry Menefee, 10. Mary Ann m. Wm. Johnson.

V. Robert (Lewis Davis) m. Miss Holliday. He was a Captain in the Revolutionary War.

VI. James (Lewis Davis) was a Maj. in Gen. Greene's army in the Revolutionary War, and after the War he settled in Western South Carolina, and practised law; he m. a Miss Cudworth, of Charleston, and had Benj. Cudworth Yancey m. Caroline Bird, dau. of Col. Wm. Bird, of the "Ariary," Warren Co. Ga., having Wm. Lowndes, (the "Orator of Secession," the "fire eater" as he was termed in the invective of those days), and Benjamin Cudworth.

Wm. Lowndes Yancey m. Sarah Caroline Earle, dau. of Geo. Washington Earle, of Ga., and had 1. Col. Wm. Earle m. ——— ch: Virginia m. Mr. Besson; 2. Ellen m. Hon. W. H. Skaggs; 3. Mary m. Claude Preston Lewis; 4. Martha; 5. Eva Cubet; 6. Wm. Lowndes; 7. Benjamin Cudworth; 8. Dalton Huger; 9. Goodloe Harper, 10. ———, wife of Jno. L. Harrett.

VII. Lewis (Lewis Davis) ch. Geo., Garland, Mary m. Thompson Tutt, Abby m. Lewis Tutt

VIII. Nancy, (Lewis Davis) m. Nalle.

IX. daughter, (Lewis Davis) m. Nalle.

THE BROWN FAMILY.

John Brown m. Elizabeth Brown, (his cousin; her mother was a Miss Coleman), and had: 1. John married 1st. Sallie Gibbs 2nd. Phoebia Brown II. Capt. Daniel, received pension for services in Revolutionary war and was High Sheriff, m. Elizabeth Hill, dau. of Wm. Hill, and Miss Wood, his wife, and g. dau. of Russell Hill and Miss Towles, his wife, of Middlesex Co. III. Thomas m. Susan Powell, of Prince Edward County. IV. Wm. m. Miss Vaughan and moved to Tennessee.

Children of Daniel Brown and Elizabeth Hill, his wife: I. William m. Mary Griffin. II. John m. Sarah Hill, ch.: 1. Wm. 2. Dr. Mordica m. Nancy Henry Hill. 3. Adaline m. Rev. Dudley, and had 1. Sallie m. H. L. Staples, 4. Jane m. Col. Hamlin, Dinwiddie county, dau. Ella m. Henry Lovitt, ch. John, Harry, Jane. 5. Armistead. 6. Sarah m. Bernard Todd, dau. Sarah m. Banks, Baltimore. ch. Ed. and Sarah. 7. Robert m. Sallie Walker, lives in Dinwiddie Co.

III. Armistead m. Mary Ann Russell Meredith, of Middlesex County, dau. of Jos. Meredith and Mary Baptist, his wife, and had

1. Capt. Joseph Daniel m. Pamela Somerville Yancey, ch. Mary Catherine m. Rufus T. Carpenter. ch: Stacy Harris, Joseph Daniel, Ellie Florence, Frank Hill, Leslie Pamela. 2. Lily Banks m. Thomas M. Henry, Attorney, Pittsburg, ch. Lucy Maxwell, Pamela Brown. 3. Josephine m. J. Benj. Flippen, clerk, Cumberland Co. ch.: Sue Gray, Elise Josephine, Marjorie Pamela. 4. Benjamin Armistead m. Frances Todd Faunt Le Roy, of King and Queen County. ch: Virginus Faunt Le Roy, Joseph Daniel, Juliet Faunt Le Roy. 5. Andrew Edward. 6. Gertrude Pamela, m. John Bannister Sparrow. 7. Florence Armistead m. Oliver G. Flippen, Treas. Cumb. Co.

2nd. John Armistead, 3rd. Wm. Russell, 4th. Andrew J.

5th. Caroline Elizabeth m. John James Porter, artist of Beaver, Pa. ch. 1. Wm. Armistead m. Nannie Francisco, ch.: Robt. Francisco. 2. Mary Eliza m. C. Louis Dohme, Chemist, Baltimore, ch.: Carolyn Louise. 3. Frederick Eugene. 4. Ernest Clifton. 5. John James. 6. Eva Byron.

IV. Thomas Coleman m. Frances Griffin. ch: 1. Virginia Ann. 2. Martha m. Wm. Lewis. 3. Emily m. Madison Duncan, ch.: Martha Hill, Edwina, Mary Catherine, Julia, Ella, John, Bettie, Virginia, Olivia, Fannie, Edward, Franklin. 4. Jno. Wm. m. Miss Rector of Texas. 5. Julia Frances m. Robt. Covington. 6. Betsy Coleman. 7. Burgess m. Miss Lewis. 8. Mary Russell m. Rev. A. H. Spilman; ch.: 1. Hamilton. 2. Nellie m. Prof. R. W. Tinsley. 3. Coleman.

V. Daniel m. Lucy Powell, of Prince Edward Co., and had. 1. Sarah Bumbrey; 2. Robert m. Susan Coons, ch.: Sallie Bumbrey, Charles m. Miss Button, Ryland, Roberta m. Smith, Jennie m. Henry Coons, Wm. Hill m. Daisy Hoff, 3. Elizabeth Ann m. Jas. O. Harris, lived in Atlanta, ch.: Dr. Nathan, Clem m. Miss Dick, Dan. m. Miss Tucker, 4. Dr. Walter A. m. Jane Allen, 5. Armistead Hill m. Mit Chapman.

VI. Russell.

Armistead, Adaline, m. Rev. Dudley, Jane, m., Col. Hamblin and Sara, m. Bernard Todd; William, m. Miss Griffin; Major Armistead, m. Mary A. Russell Meredith (dau. of Jos. and Mary Baptist Meredith, and grand-daughter of — Baptist and Isabell S. Baptist), having Capt. Joseph Daniel, m. Paenla S. Yancey (see Yancey genealogy); Thos. C., m. Miss Griffin; Russell Daniel, m. Lucy Powell; Fannie, m. Wm. Slaughter; Mary Ann, m. Newman Allen. 5. Lucy, m. John Nalle, and had William, m. Miss Colvin, having William D., Armistead, and John R., m. Tetitia Wharton; Francis; Eliza; Katherine; Martha m. Alfred Lewis having Jane; Polly Russell, m. Henry Field; 6. Nancy, m. Geo. Roberts, having a son who married Eliza Field.

III. Fannie, m. William Booton, and had John, m. Ann P. Hill, having Richard; William; Harry; Sinclair, m. Mary Field; Martha m. — Kirtley; Fannie, m. — Lipscomb.

THE THOMPSON FAMILY.

[By Judge John W. Jones, of Bowling Green, Ky., June, 1900.]

The oldest Thompson of whom anything is accurately and definitely known was William, who moved from England to the United States, and settled in Hanover county, Va. somewhere near the middle of the eighteenth century. January 29, 1771, he married Frances Mills, by whom he had the following children: 1. Peggy, born February 6, 1772; 2. Charles, born March 7, 1773; 3. William Mills, born January 11, 1775; 4. Anna, born June 18, 1777; 5. Sarah Mills, born Dec. 15, 1779; 6. Mary Anne, born Dec. 1, 1782; 7. Frances J., born Dec. 29, 1784; 8. Edmond, born April 11, 1787; 9. Nathaniel, born August 25, 1789.

With the exception of William Mills Thompson and his descendants, but little is known of the other children of William Thompson and his wife, Frances Mills.

William Mills Thompson was married twice: First to Catherine (Kitty) W. Broaddus; second to Mildred T. Ball, a grand-niece of George Washington. By his first wife he had the following children: 1. Richard Wigginton Thompson, born June 9, 1809; 2d. Mary Juliet Thompson, born Dec. 14, 1811; 3. Martha Frances Thompson, born Dec. 8, 1814; 4. William Mills Thompson, born Dec. 6, 1816.

By his second wife, William Mills Thompson had the following children: 1. Catherine Mildred Thompson, born Aug. 9, 1822; 2. George Washington Thompson, born Jan. 7, 1825; 3. Margaret Anne Thompson, born July 25, 1827.

May 5, 1836, Richard W. Thompson married Harriet E. Gardiner, a cultured and most estimable lady, of Columbus, Ohio, who bore him six children, as follows: 1. Mary Gardiner Thompson; 2. Frederick S. Thompson; 3. Richard W. Thompson; 4. Charles Thompson; 5. Harry G. Thompson; 6. Virginia Thompson; all living except Charles who died several years ago. Frederick Thompson married Rachel Durham. They have one child, a boy named William Mills. Richard W. Thompson, Jr., married Mrs. Mary A. Barry. They have no children. Virginia Thompson married Judge David W. Henry, and has two children, Harriett and Richard W. Mary G. and Harry are unmarried.

Mary Juliet Thompson, the second child of William Mills and Kitty W. Thompson, married Anthony Addison. Their children were as follows: 1. John F.; 2. Sallie C.; 3. Mollie A.; 4. Murray; 5. Arthur; 6. Olivia; 7. Anthony C.; 8. Keturah L. John F. joined the Confederate States' army and was killed at Williamsburg, Va. He never married. Sallie C. married twice; first Capt. Clement C. West, U. S. A., by whom she had one child, Mollie A. After the death of her first husband, Mrs. West married Capt. George A. Mitchell, U. S. A. They had no children. Her daughter by her first marriage married Capt. Cornelius Wilcox, U. S. A., and had no children.

Mollie A., daughter of Anthony and Mary T. Addison, married Rev. T. O. Ingle, and had a number of children, all of whom are dead except three, Maria, James A., and Mary. Maria married Randall Webb and has one child, Mary. James A. is also married, and has one child. Mary, daughter of T. G. and M. A. Ingle is unmarried. Murray Addison, son of Anthony and Mary T. Addison, married Clara Gantt. They have no children. Arthur, son of Anthony and Mary T. Addison, married Carrie Steel, and has no children. Olivia C. Addison has never married. Anthony C. Addison is unmarried. Keturah L., the youngest child of Anthony and Mary T. Addison, married, Capt. R. E. Cobb, U. S. A., and has three children, Elsie, Zodie and Murray.

Martha Frances Thompson, third child of William Mills and Kitty Wigginton Thompson, married Samuel Campbell, cashier of the Leesburg, Virginia, bank. Nearly fifty years ago they moved to Louisville, Ky. They have had six children: William T., Mary C., Antionette A., Phillip S., Robert G., and Fanny C.; all of whom are living except William T., who died soon after the removal of his parents to Louisville. Mary has never married. Antionette A. married Edgar Lyttleton, and has four children, Frank C., Edgar L., Richard C., and Samuel C., all single. Phillip S. married Lizzie Milton. They had two children: Laura and Phillip S. Jr., the former of whom is dead. Robert G. married twice: First, Nannie Browder; second, Pattie Robb. His first wife died childless. His second wife left two children, Anite and Granville. Fanny C., the youngest child of Samuel and Martha Frances Campbell, married George A. Newman, of Louisville, Ky. They have four children, Martha C., Charlotte, Ethel and George. With the exception of the latter, all are single. He married Mabel Payne. They have one child, George Alexander.

William Mills Thompson Jr., the fourth child of William Mills and Kitty W. Thompson, married Mary T. Barker, of Baltimore, Md. They had four children: Margaret H., Catherine (Kitty) B., John B., and William M. Margaret H. married Johnson V. Middleton, and had no children. Catherine, (Kitty) B., m. Francis E. Storm, and had one child, Kate B.; John B. Thompson married Ida McClery. They have two children, Morven, and William M. Morven is unmarried. William M. married Evangeline Munson. They have one child.

As has been already stated, the second wife of William Mills Thompson was Mildred Ball. By this marriage he had three children: Kitty, George W., and Margaret. Kitty married Richard Lyttleton, of Loudoun county, Va., and had no children. George married Sarah Bryant, daughter of Judge W. T. Bryant, of Rockville, Ind., and had two children: Margaret A., and George L. Margaret A. married Dr. W. N. Wirt, and has no children. Geo. L. married Nettie Clark. They have no children. Margaret Sr., married F. S. T. Ronald, of Louisville, Ky., and died childless.

Of the many who have borne the name of Thompson, RICHARD WIGGINTON THOMPSON, like Saul among his people, stands forth pre-eminently. His life was so long, his honors so many, his ability so great, his person so handsome, and his manners so winning, that, even in a genealogical history like this, he demands more than a mere passing notice.

Born in Culpeper county, Va., June 9th, 1809, he received the usual education, in the schools of that early day. When about twenty years old, he made a trip to Kentucky, to look after some lands located in the Southern portion of the state, in which the Ball heirs, one of whom was the second wife of his father, had an interest. Having attended to this, he went to Louisville, where he obtained a situation as clerk in a dry goods store, which he retained a little more than a year, when he gave it up and left for Bedford, Ind., where he secured a similar position, and borrowing some books from a friend, commenced reading law at night and during such leisure moments in the day as he could snatch from his regular vocation.

NAME.	Description of Service.	When placed on Pension roll.	Commencement of Pension.	Age.	Laws under which Inscribed, increased and reduced
Wm. Burke, 2nd.	Virginia Line.	June 14, 1819.	July, 20, 1818.	83.	Died June 28, 1832.
William Briley.	Virginia Line.	Sept. 20, 1819.	October 8, 1818.	89.	Died Dec. 8, 1827.
Francis Bundy.	Virginia Line.	Sept. 25, 1819.	April 21, 1818.	82.	Died under act of May 1, 1830.
William Clark.	Virginia Line.	Dec. 18, 1818.	April 1, 1818.	72.	Dropped under act of May 1, 1830.
John Deane.	Virginia Line.	April 22, 1818.	April 1, 1818.	80.	Died July 29, 1828.
John Deane.	Virginia Line.	Jan. 27, 1819.	May 4, 1818.	80.	
Spencer Edwards.	Virginia Line.	Jan. 9, 1819.	May 23, 1818.	74.	
Daniel Flin.	Virginia Line.	July 25, 1818.	April 24, 1818.	92.	
John Freeman.	Virginia Line.	April 28, 1826.	May 10, 1826.	78.	
Andrew Green.	Virginia Line.	Nov. 24, 1818.	June 23, 1818.	73.	
John Hull.	Virginia Line.	Jan. 28, 1819.	April 1, 1818.	72.	Died December 26, 1882.
Clement Hestey.	New Hampshire Line.	Jan. 30, 1819.	July 3, 1818.	64.	Died February 26, 1821.
Robert Horton.	Virginia Line.	April 20, 1819.	April 1, 1818.	68.	Suspended under act of May 1, 1830.
Benjamin Hysie.	Virginia Line.	March 24, 1832.	March 10, 1832.	72.	
John Lambkin.	Virginia State.	March 24, 1832.	March 2, 1818.	75.	Dropped September 4, 1819.
Keenan Landman.	Virginia Line.	March 24, 1832.	April 21, 1809.	75.	April 27, 1810; invalid, reingquished
Peter Triplett.	Virginia State Troops.	March 24, 1832.	April 6, 1818.	79.	Dropped Sept. 4, [for benefit of act
Samuel Young.	Virginia Line Continental.	March 2, 1827.	March 2, 1827.	79.	1819; restored [for March 18, 1818.
Samuel Young.	Virginia Line Continental.	Jan. 7, 1832.	January 2, 1832.	74.	February 22, 1830]

REVOLUTIONARY ARMY.

See Executive Document No. 37, 32nd Congress, Feb. 23, 1852, rejected or suspended applications for want of sufficient proof, made to the United States Senate, Feb. 10, 1852, in obedience to a resolution of the Senate, Sept. 16, 1856.

1. Zachariah Dulaney's Heirs; he died before the 1836 act was passed.
2. Frederick Natts; served less than 6 months. ["Natts" is probably "Nalls."]
3. Susannah Murry; widow of James, applied under the act of July 4, 1836.
4. Margaret Hazel; widow of Elisha, applied under the act of 1836.
5. Elizabeth Shepherd; widow of John.

corps there stationed. Stuart ascertained, from prisoners captured and other sources, that the remaining division of McDowell's corps was hourly expected to arrive from Fredericksburg, so that it became apparent that, if not absent on the field, the whole of Pope's army was in supporting distance, and no decided victory could be reasonably expected against such odds.

The next day, the 11th, the Federal commander asked for a truce to bury his dead, and all that day the Federal and Confederate soldiers mingled together, engaged in the pious work of burying their dead and caring for the wounded. The Federals lost in the engagement, in killed, wounded and missing 2,381, and the Confederates 1,276. On the 12th, Jackson slowly withdrew his command to the south side of the Rapidan, unmolested by the Federal advance.

PENSIONERS OF THE REVOLUTION.

CHAPTER VIII.

From the census of pensioners of the Revolutionary Army, as published in 1841, by authority of Act of Congress, under the direction of the Secretary of the Navy, we take the following, who are put down as "Culpeper County, Va." pensioners.

Name of Pensioner.	Age.	Head of family with whom Pensioner resided in 1840.
Catherine Allen,	79.	Catherine Allen.
Nancy Bailey.	75.	Armstead Bailey.
John Creel,	—	John Creel.
Sarah Colvin,	78.	Sarah Colvin.
John Cannady,	77.	John Cannady.
Lucey Pettit,	77.	John L. Conner.
Elizabeth Edwards,	90.	Elizabeth Edwards.
John Freeman,	83.	John Freeman.
Zachariah Griffin,	79.	Zachariah Griffin.
Gabriel Gray.	77.	Gabriel Gray.
Humphrey Hill,	77.	Humphrey Hill.
Julius Hunt,	78.	Julius Hunt.
John Hall,	79.	John Hall.
William Jett,	77.	William Jett.
William Lewis,	77.	William Lewis.
Mary Lampkin,	78.	Mary Lampkin.
Hannah Clark,	87.	Madden Willis.
Amber Newman,	85.	Amber Newman.
Richard Payne, Sr.,	77.	Richard Payne, Sr.
Reuben Rosson,	87.	Reuben Rosson.
Randolph Stallard,	83.	Randolph Stallard.
Philip Slaughter,	82.	Philip C. Slaughter.
Peter Triplett,	88.	Peter Triplett.
Almond Vaughn,	84.	Almond Vaughn.
Isaiah Welsh,	—	Isaiah Welsh.

NOTE.—This list is copied just as printed. It is supposed the females are widows of deceased soldiers, living either in their own homes, or with married daughter, and some of the old soldiers with the sons or daughters.

PAY ROLL

Of Capt. Benjamin Cole's Company of Virginia Militia, 5th Regiment, of Culpeper County, first at Camp Randolph, and then at Camp Holly, under the command of Major Wm. Armstead, and then of Col. John H. Coker, from the 29th of March to the 19th of August 1813.

NAMES.	RANK.	MONTHS.	DAYS.
Benj. Cole.	Captain.	3	22.
Thompson Ashby.	First Lieutenant.	3	22.
George Thom.	Second Lieutenant.	3	22.
Bailey Buckner.	Sergeant.	3	22.
Wm. F. Thompson.	Sergeant.	3	22.
Catlett Pendleton.	Sergeant.	3	22.
Robert Green.	Sergeant.	3	22.
Edward Green.	Sergeant.	3	22.
Richard C. Grimes.	Corporal.	3	22.
William B. Thornton.	Corporal.	3	22.
Robert Waggoner.	Corporal.	3	22.
Richard Pettigrew.	Corporal.	3	22.
William Gaines.	Drummer.	3	22.
William Wise.	Pifer.	3	22.
Nimrod Apperson.	Private.	3	22.
Joseph Bowen.	Private.	3	22.
Willis Camp.	Private.	3	22.
George Camp.	Private.	3	22.
Thomas Charlton.	Private.	3	22.
John Dobbs.	Private.	3	22.
Payton R. Eldridge.	Private.	3	22.
George Green.	Private.	3	22.
Benjamin Hawkins.	Private.	3	22.
Silas Hawkins.	Private.	3	22.
Nicholas Hart.	Private.	3	22.
Lawson Jones.	Private.	3	22.
John Miles.	Private.	3	22.
Jesse Pratt.	Private.	3	22.
Dudley Patty.	Private.	3	22.
Thomas C. Powell.	Private.	3	22.
Abbott Rosson.	Private.	3	22.
Larkin Rosson.	Private.	3	22.
Moses Revell.	Private.	3	22.
Robert Rowe.	Private.	3	22.
James Saunders.	Private.	3	22.
Nathaniel Saunders.	Private.	3	22.
Oliver Sims.	Private.	3	22.
John Smith.	Private.	3	22.
Henry Smith.	Private.	3	22.
Samuel Stout.	Private.	3	22.
Gustavus Summerrall.	Private.	3	22.
Larkin Turner.	Private.	3	22.
Ignatious Wheeler.	Private.	3	22.
James Wise.	Private.	3	22.

Pay roll for the traveling expenses of a detachment of the 3rd Virginia Regiment that was discharged from the camp at Valley Forge, to their different counties, Feb. 15, 1776.

NAME.	Rank.	County.	Distance.	Lb.	S.	Pence.
Armstead White.	Sergeant.	Culpeper.	230 miles	1	18.	

NOTE: This is taken from the original Pay Roll as above. Heading copied correctly; signed by Lieut. Thomas Hungerford, 3rd Virginia Regiment.

CULPEPER'S PROTEST AGAINST THE STAMP ACT.

At a court held for the county of Culpeper on Monday, the 21st day of October, 1765, the sixteen justices of the peace for Culpeper county, drew up and signed a protest to Governor Fauquier against the imposition of the stamp act, emphasizing their protest by resigning their commissions. The address, which is given in full, is recorded in the Culpeper clerk's office, in deed book "E." on page 138, and is attested by Roger Dixon, who was the first clerk of the county. The address is as follows:

"To The Honorable Francis Fauquier, Esquire, his Majesty's Lieutenant, Governor, and Commander-in-Chief, of the Colony and Dominion of Virginia. The humble address of the Justices of the Peace of the County of Culpeper.

"Sir: At a time when his majesty's subjects in America are so universally alarmed on account of the late proceedings of the British Parliament, and the enemies of America employed in representing its colonies in an odious light to our most gracious Sovereign, and his ministers, by the most ungenerous interpretation of our behavior, we beg leave to take this method to assure your Honour of our inviolable attachment to, and affection for, the sacred person of his Majesty, and the whole Royal family.

"And, from your Honour's well known candor, and benevolent disposition, we are persuaded that we shall at the same time be permitted to lay before your Honour those reasons which have determined us to resign the Commission of the Peace, under which we have been sworn to act as magistrates in this county.

"It seems to be the unanimous opinion of the people of America (and of a few in England), that the late acts of Parliament, by which a stamp duty is imposed on the Americans, and a court of vice-admiralty appointed ultimately to determine all controversies, which may arise, concerning the execution of the said act, is unconstitutional, and a high infringement of our most valuable privileges as British subjects, who, we humbly apprehend, cannot constitutionally be taxed without the consent of our representatives, or our lives or properties be affected in any suit, or criminal causes, whatsoever, without first being tried by our peers.

"And, as the execution of the said act does, in some measure, depend on the county courts, we cannot, if consistent with the duty which we owe our country, be, in the smallest degree, instrumental in enforcing a law which conceives, as in itself, shaking at the very foundation of our liberties, and, if carried into execution, must render our posterity unhappy, and ourselves contemptible. In the opinion of all men who are the least acquainted with a British constitution, as we shall, in that case, no longer be free, but merely the property of those whom we formerly looked upon only as our fellow subjects.

"Permit us, Sir, to add that we still hope his Majesty and Parliament will change their measures and suffer us to enjoy our ancient privileges, and if we should incur the displeasure of our Sovereign by thus endeavoring to assert our rights, we should look upon it as one of the greatest misfortunes which could befall us.

"We do heartily and sincerely wish his Majesty a long and happy reign over us, and that there never may be wanting a Prince, of the illustrious House of Hanover, to succeed him in his dominions, that your Honour may continue to enjoy the favor of our Sovereign, long govern the people of this ancient and loyal colony, and that the people may again be as happy under your mild and gentle administration as they have formerly been, is what we most devoutly pray for.

(Signed.)

N. Pendleton,	William Williams,	Wm. Green,
Robert Green,	John Strother,	Thomas Scott,
John Slaughter,	Henry Pendleton,	Benj. Roberts,
W. Eastham,	Geo. Wetherall,	Dan'l Brown,
Ambrose Powell,	Wm. Brown,	Henry Field, Jr.,
	Joseph Wood.	

borhood," though this house lost all its paint long ago, and has not received a new application lately. The Rices of Rockingham county are buried in the Dayton burying ground, commencing at the South side of the graveyard and extending Northward. First is old Mrs. Finney, who came over from Accomac county, or Culpeper, to live with her daughter, Mary, and son-in-law John Rice. Next to her is John Rice; then Mary, his daughter; then Ursula Gaines Rice; then Mary Finney Rice, the wife of John; then three or four children; then William Rice, John's oldest son, who is the first one who has a lettered tombstone. The rest have just plain stones from the creek. William's gravestone is marked as follows: "William Rice, born July 27th, 1779 and departed this life August 2nd, 1838. Aged 59 years and 6 days." Benjamin Rice, brother of John Rice, also obtained land in the same county, and adjoining John. He never lived there himself, but some of his children did, and some of his descendants are living there now. The Mary Finney, whom John Rice married, belonged to the family of Finneys who have lived, for the last 250 years or more, in Accomac county, on the eastern shore of Virginia. There is a place now, called "Finney," and a place called "Finney's Wharf." Honorable Louis C. H. Finney was a member of the Virginia Senate a few years ago, and was well versed in the history of the Finney family. It is probable that William Rice was an Episcopalian; also his son, John Rice, and probably his daughter-in-law, were. An old negro slave, called "Lark," was born on the property of this John Rice, and was baptized, as all the other slaves born on the plantation were, after the fashion of the patriarch, Abraham, who baptized his whole family, including all his servants. This old negro was made free by Ann Hopkins Rice, a daughter-in-law of John Rice, who inherited him, and he died in Illinois about 1863, living with one of John Rice's grandsons. Except these, nearly all of the Rice family, including even the descendants of these, were, and are, Presbyterians.

David Rice, who was sometimes called the "Apostle of Kentucky," and who was instrumental in the founding of Hampden and Sidney College, Virginia, and of the Transylvania University, Kentucky, and the Danville Theological Seminary, Kentucky, was the first moderator of the first Presbytery, and the first moderator of the first Synod of Kentucky, and a member of the first constitutional convention of Kentucky, was a nephew of William Rice, of Culpeper. Benjamin Rice, David's brother, was a lawyer, of Bedford county, Virginia, whose son, John Holt Rice, D. D., was the first pastor of Richmond Memorial church, and first Professor of Christian Theology in Union Theological Seminary, Virginia, and once moderator of the Presbyterian General Assembly. Another son, Benjamin Holt Rice, was a professor in Princeton, and was once moderator of the Presbyterian General Assembly. Nathan Lewis Rice, D. D., also one of the descendants of this Thomas Rice, was once a moderator of the General Assembly, and was a theological professor. Quite a large per cent of the Rice family have been, and are lawyers, ministers of the Gospel, or doctors of medicine.

The Rices, when living in Wales, had a Coat of Arms, of which the widow of Izard Bacon Rice long ago had a copy. The widow of John Holt Rice, D. D., who died in 1831, also had a copy. Mrs. Sara A. Pryor, a prominent member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, wife of General Roger A. Pryor, late Justice of the Supreme Court, New York, now has a copy. Mrs. Pryor is a descendant of Thomas Rice, of Hanover.

The Rice motto was "Fides Non Timet." In the old days, when written in Welsh, the name was spelled "Rhys," though even then, when written in English, it was often spelled, as now, "Rice."

THE BARBOUR FAMILY GENEALOGY.

By John Strode Barbour.

[The following genealogy of the Barbour family was received too late to be placed in St. Mark's proper, in which Dr. Slaughter's sketch of the Barbour family is printed.—R. T. G.]

There is some confusion as to the name of the first emigrant and founder of the Barbour family in Virginia, or rather who was the emigrant of this particular family. All traditions seem to give their extraction as Scotch, and the time of coming to this country as about the middle of the 17th century. Some traditions give William Barbour, who was said to have been a younger son of the Baron of Mulderg, and who was County Lieutenant of York in 1656, and also one of the commission appointed by the governor, Sir William Berkley, in 1660, to superintend the erection of the State house at Jamestown, as the first emigrant (See Hardesty's Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia [1884] p. 358), while others give James Barbour, a Scotch merchant. One tradition, in connection with this last theory, is that, on arriving in Virginia, James Barbour established a home on a plantation, since famous as the seat, for generations, of another distinguished Virginia family. That he there married a Miss Taliaferro, and died, leaving an infant son, James, and a widow. That the widow re-married, and by some means the issue of this second marriage, who was almost an imbecile, became the owner of the entire Barbour property. He was a great gambler, and soon squandered it. The only form of gambling he had intellect sufficient to engage in was "push pins", and he is reported to have lost the homestead upon the issue of a single game. However true this tradition may be, the son, James, left the home of his childhood after his father's death, and came to Culpeper near the end of the first quarter of the 18th century, and settled finally in Culpeper county. It was here that he lived, and died, and was buried. The tombstone marking his grave is still standing at Smith's Cottage, the old homestead, now in Madison county. This second James, spoken of by Dr. Slaughter as the first, was a vestryman of St. Mark's Parish at its organization in 1731. Probably the most authentic account of the founder of the Virginia family, now attainable, is the following extract from the bible of Governor James Barbour, entered therein in his own handwriting, under date of June 6th, 1806. It will be observed that he makes no reference to William Barbour, and no claim to descent from titled ancestors, but seems rather to emphasize the fact that his ancestors were "farmers or yeomen". It will be observed also that he refers to the defeat of the expectations of the second James, by reason of the re-marriage of his mother. He says: "The farthest back that I have been able to trace, with any certainty, is my great grandfather, who came over to this country from Scotland, in the 17th century. He came in the character of a merchant, and was wrecked on his first adventure. His friends, as stated by tradition, being rich, furnished him with a new cargo, which he turned to a profitable account in (I believe) the county of King and Queen. He had issue, only one son, whom he called after himself, James, who intermarried with Sarah Todd, of a most respectable family. My grandfather's prospects in life were considerably blasted by the second marriage of his mother, an usual concomitant of such connections with the wreck of his expectations. He was either the first or second settler in this country; I mean the South West Mountains. I am certain he was the first inhabitant of this neighborhood, which was at first about the plantation now in the occupancy of the Newman family, that being the place of residence from which he moved to a place nearer the river that belonged to William Johnson. He had issue, five sons, and three daughters * * *. My father Thomas, as well as his father, were farmers or yeomen." In the

nine sons in the revolutionary army, and had himself been a Burgess and a member of the convention of 1776. Captain Taylor moved to Kentucky about 1798 or '99, giving up his clerkship to a half brother. Thomas Barbour and his wife also moved to Kentucky about the same time, and had seven children: 1. James; 2. Gabriel; 3. Nathaniel; 4. Ann; 5. Lucy; 6. Fanny; and 7. Edwin.

PHILIP BARBOUR (James, James, James.) Was a colonel in the war of 1812, m. 1st. Lucy Taylor, no issue; m. 2nd. Elizabeth Hopkins, of Henderson City, Kentucky, a daughter of General Samuel Hopkins. Issue, five children: 1. Lucy, m. Dr. Glass, of Henderson, Ky; 2. Elizabeth, m. Wm. L. Jones, of Memphis; 3. Major Philip Norborne Barbour; 4. Samuel Barbour, m. Miss Clay, and left no issue; 5. James Mordecai Barbour, m. Miss Lydia A. Scott.

RICHARD BARBOUR (James, James, James.) m. Mary, daughter of Major Wm. Moore, of Orange. They had the following children: 1. Maria, m. Jack Taylor; 2. Eliza, m. Robert M. Taylor; 3. Lucy, m. Col. Alexander; 4. James, who died single.

FRANCES BARBOUR (James, James, James.) m. John Moore, of Orange, son of Major William Moore, and Mary Throckmorton, August 1st. 1798. Issue: James Barbour, b. March 8th., 1800; 2. William Catlett, b. February 13th. 1802, m. Matilda R. Taylor; 3. John Throckmorton b. 1807, m. Mary Crutchfield; 4. Gabriel Barbour, b. December 10th., 1810; 5. Richard Barbour, b. March 28th., 1814, m. 1st.——Mallory, m. 2nd. Susan Crump; 6. Frances Throckmorton, b. December 25th., 1816, m. A. G. Crutchfield.

LUCY BARBOUR (James, James, James.) m. Wythe Baylor, had a daughter Lucy, who m. Gabriel Barbour, son of Thomas Barbour (James, James).

SARAH BARBOUR (James, James, James.) m. Col. John (James) Harrison, and had two children: James, m. Miss Talbot, having five children, names not known, and Lucy, m.——Davis.

MARY BARBOUR (James, James, James.) m. Col. David Walker, who was a member of Congress from Kentucky for years. They left seven children: 1. Mary, m. Col. R. K. Meade; 2. Fannie, m. Humphrey Gwynn; 3. Helen m.——Browder; 4. James Volney; 5. Jefferson Walker; 6. George Walker; and 7. David Walker. The two latter were leading lawyers of Tallahassee, Fla., and both left families. James and Jefferson died without issue.

JAMES BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James.) m. Lucy, daughter of Benjamin Johnson and Bettie Barbour. Resided in Orange county, Virginia. Was a representative in Congress from Virginia from 1815 until he resigned in 1825. Was Secretary of War, and Minister to England under John Quincy Adams' administration, and Governor of Virginia during the war of 1812. His children were: 1. Benjamin Johnson, died in 1820 at 20 years of age; 2. James, who died in 1857 without issue; 3. Benjamin Johnson, b. 1821, m. Caroline Watson; 4. Lucy, m. John Seymour Taliaferro; 5. Frances Cornelia, m. Wm. Handy Collins, of Baltimore.

PHILIP PENDLETON BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James.) was a brother of Governor James Barbour, and married a sister of his wife, Frances Todd Johnson, and earned equal distinction with his distinguished brother. He was born May 25th., 1783; was a member of the Virginia Assembly in 1812. In 1814 was elected to Congress, and continued therein until 1825, and was chosen speaker of the House in 1821. He was a lawyer of great distinction; was offered the professorship of law at the University of Virginia by Mr. Jefferson, but declined it, and was appointed a judge of the General Court of Virginia. In 1827 he resigned, and was re-elected to Congress without opposition. In 1829 he, together with ex-President Madison, represented Orange county in the

Constitutional Convention of that year, and on the death of ex-President Monroe, succeeded him as president of that distinguished body. In 1830 he was appointed U. S. District Judge for the Eastern District of Virginia. He declined the post of Attorney General, and refused nominations for a seat on the Court of Appeals of Virginia, for the gubernatorial chair, and the Senate of the United States, but in 1836 accepted an appointment as a Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, and held this position until his death in 1842 (16 Peters). His children were: 1. Philippa, m. Judge R. H. Field; 2. Elizabeth, m. J. J. Ambler; 3. Dr. Thomas; 4. Edmund Pendleton; 5. Quintus; 6. Sextus; 7. Septimus, died without issue.

RICHARD BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James) Issue unknown.

MARY BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James.) m. Daniel Bryan, of Harrisonburg, Virginia. Issue: 1. Mary Anna, m.——Lathrop; 2. Caroline, m. Judge Wylie, of Washington; 3. Sally, m.——Brown; 4. Thomas; 5. William.

LUCY BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James.) m. Thomas Newman, of Orange county. Issue: 1. Veranda, m. Nathaniel Welch; 2. Lucetta, m. James Madison Macon; 3. James B., m. Sallie Battle Fitzhugh.

NELLY M. BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James.) m. Martin Nalle, Issue: 1. Philip P., m. Elizabeth Wallace, of King George, and had the following children: G. B. W., m. Nannie Porter, P. P. Jr., Robert Mason, Fanny, m. C. Y. Steptoe, and Mary Fenton, wife of Douglas G. Somerville, all of whom reside in Culpeper county, except Mason, who lives in Washington D. C.; 2. Cordelia U. T., m. Joseph Hiden, father of Rev. J. C. Hiden, D. D., (Baptist), and Philip B. Hiden, of Fluvanna. J. C. Hiden m. Bessie Chewing, of Fluvanna, and has four children as follows: Anna, wife of Ira F. Davis, of Charleston, W. Va., Joseph H. Hiden, m. Nellie Battle, of Accomac, Robert C. Hiden, managing Editor of the Richmond Times, and Grace, wife of Edward Wilkinson, of Birmingham, Alabama. P. B. Hiden m. Bettie H. Goodwin, of Louisa, and has six children as follows: George C. Hiden, of Brandy Station, Philip W. Hiden, of Newport News, Nannie M., Elizabeth, Martin Barbour, and William Conway; 3. Edmonia Nalle, m. William Major, the father of William Major, who m. Laura M. Spindle, Samuel Major, who m., and Philip Major, m. Anna L. Hill, of Culpeper; 4. Fanny Nalle, m. John C. Hansborough, a prominent lawyer, whose children are: Bettie C. Hansborough, of Upper Marlboro, Md., and Nellie Hansborough, of Virginia; 5. Martinet Nalle, m. Blucher W. Hansborough, of "Cole's Hill," where she still lives; 6. Lucetta Nalle, who m. George Borton, of Madison. He represented Madison in the Virginia Legislature, and left but one child, Mollie, who m. W. J. Cave, for years treasurer of Madison county. Their children are: Belle, Mary, m. Lucio Hill, Eloise, George, Norma, Roy, Herbert; 7. Jane Nalle, m. Edward M. Clarke, of Washington, D. C., and had Edwin M. Clarke, Jas. Clarke, and Florence, who m.——Haldiman, of the Louisville Courier Journal; 8. Dr. Richard Thomas Nalle, m. Miss Hoee, of Fauquier. Their children were: Jas., Edmund P., m. 1st. Miss Wallace, who left one child, m. 2nd. Kate Robertson of Culpeper, by whom there are four or five children, and Mary D., m. James Belt, of Upper Marlboro, Md., and Bettie Rice, m. C. C. Magruder, of Maryland; 9. Sarah Ellen Nalle, m. Col. Garrett Scott, father of Rev. F. G. Scott, of Gordonsville, Nellie Scott, J. M. Scott, Edward Scott, Thomas Scott, and W. W. Scott, the present State Librarian; 10. Mary Nalle, m. Richard H. Willis, having Byrd Willis, who m. a daughter of John Willis, Philip Willis, of Mississippi, Fanny, wife of Dr. Madison, of Orange, Rosa Willis, wife of Benton Willis, of Mississippi, Elizabeth, m.——, Lucy Willis, who died unmarried, Barbour Willis, who m. a Miss Hunton, of Fauquier, and died in Dakota, Richard

H. Willis, who m. Elizabeth Hall of Syracuse, N. Y., having Richard L. and Katherine Murat, who died 1899, and Nellie M. who m. Martin Stringfellow, having Rittenhouse, Byrd, Willis, R. Stanton, Anne S., m.—Taylor, Chamberlain, m.—Taylor; 11. B. Johnson Nalle; 12. James Barbour Nalle, neither of whom ever married.

SALLY BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James.) m. Gabriel Gray, of Culpeper. Issue: 1. Rebecca, wife of Shelton F. Leake, a distinguished lawyer and debater and the father of Shelton F. Leake, of Tyler, Texas, who m. Kate Nelson, a daughter of Mr. Lewis P. Nelson, of Culpeper; 2. Martha, m. Wm. L. Anderson, who was killed at the battle of Seven Pines. Their children were: John R., of the University of Virginia, and Richard, who died at Charlottesville in 1899, leaving two infant children; 3. Philippa, m. R. W. Anderson. Their children are Rev. John Gray (Presbyterian), of Tampa, Florida, Lucy, who lives with him, and Martha; 4. Lucy, m. James B. Cowles. She died about 1881, leaving one daughter, Florence; 5. Dr. John Gray, who died at Brentsville, unmarried, in 1851.

JOHN S. BARBOUR (Mordecai, James, James, James.) m. Elizabeth Byrne, of Petersburg. Was a lawyer and orator of distinction, and represented Virginia in the U. S. House of Representatives from about 1821 to 1831. Was a member of the constitutional convention of 1829, and presided over the Democratic National Convention that nominated Franklin Pierce for the presidency. His children were: 1. Sally, who never married; 2. John S. Barbour, for years president of the O. & A. R. R. Co., afterwards the Virginia Midland, a representative in congress from Virginia; conducted the campaigns that crushed the power of the coalition between the Republican and Readjuster parties in Virginia, and was afterwards elected to the U. S. Senate, of which body he was a member at the time of his death, in May, 1892. His wife was Susan Dangerfield, of Alexandria. They had no children; 3. James Barbour, m. Fanny T., a daughter of Coleman C. Beckham, of Culpeper. He represented Culpeper repeatedly in the Legislature. Was a member of the constitutional convention of 1849, and of the secession convention. He was also a member of the Peace Commission. During the civil war he was for a time Adjutant General on General Ewell's staff, but was compelled to resign by reason of health. He died in 1895, leaving seven children, as follows: Ellie B., wife of Hon. John F. Rixey, at present a representative in Congress from Virginia; Mary B., wife of Prof. Clarence B. Wallace, of Nashville, Tenn.; James Barbour, of San Joaquin Co., Cal.; John S. Barbour, a lawyer of Culpeper, who m. Mary, daughter of Judge D. A. Grimsley, of Culpeper, Edwin Barbour, of St. Louis, Mo., who m. Josie, daughter of Alex. McDonald, ex-senator from Arkansas, A. Floyd Barbour, of Nashville, Tenn., and Fanny C., wife of B. Collins Beckham, of Culpeper county; 4. Major Alfred M. Barbour, who was commandant of the Arsenal at Harper's Ferry at the time of the John Brown raid, a member of the secession convention, and was Gen. Joseph E. Johnston's Quartermaster General during the war. He died at Montgomery, Ala., in 1866. His wife was Kate Daniel, of Jefferson county, Virginia. His children died in infancy; 5. Eliza B., the wife of Capt. George G. Thompson, of Culpeper; she died in 1887, leaving the following children: J. S. B. Thompson, a prominent general officer of the Southern Ry. Co., with headquarters at Atlanta, Ga., who m. Mary, daughter of Col. Morton Marye, Auditor of Virginia, Lelia Thompson, Annie, the wife of Rev. J. G. Minnegerode, rector of Calvary Episcopal church, Louisville, Ky., Richard C. Thompson, lawyer, of Washington, D. C., Eliza B., of Culpeper, George G. Thompson, Jr., also prominent among the So. Ry., officials, at Raleigh, N. C., and Ruth, the wife of John Hanckle, of Roanoke, Virginia; 6. Edwin Barbour, who died unmarried in 1892.

FRANCES BARBOUR (Mordecai, James, James, James.) m. at Petersburg, Virginia, Sept. 14th., 1809, Judge Henry Minor, who was a judge of the Supreme Court of Alabama; issue: 1. Henry, b. July 7th, 1810, d. at sea November 5th., 1839; 2. Mordecai, d. in infancy; 3. Ann Virginia, b. August 23rd., 1814, m. John Gilliam Friend, of Mobile, Alabama, d. March 5th., 1884. Issue: Fanny Friend, of Mobile, Alabama, Eliza, who died in 1898, Maria, who died in 1878, Virginia Friend, of Mobile, Henry Minor Friend, of Mobile, m. Amanda Moore, Mary Minge Friend, m. James D. Harwell, and lives at Meridian, Mississippi. John Gilliam Friend, m. Lulu H. Dunn, died in 1890, and Alice Friend, who died in 1854, L. Eliza Barbour, b. December 12th., 1816, died in 1842, unmarried; 4. Frances Cosby, b. Jan. 16th., 1819, died March 4th., 1846; 6. Maria, b. July 2nd., 1820, m. Dr. Ezra F. Bouchelle, having Fanny Minor, Maria Barbour, Ezra Fiske, m. Sally Gould, Philip Minor, Henry Minor, Benjamin Rush, Lucy, Amanda, John Friend, and Henry Tutwiler, m. Innes Gould. Ezra Fiske Bouchelle and Sallie Gould, his wife, have issue: Delia T., Maria Minor, Annie B., Sallie G., Fannie M., Ezra T., Jessie C., and Bessie Innes. Henry Tutwiler Bouchelle, and Innes Gould, his wife, have issue as follows: Delia F., Henry T., John McK. G., and Lucy Minor. The Bouchelles and Goulds reside in Boligee, Green county, Ala.; 7. Louisa, b. September 22nd., 1822, m. —; 8. Mordecai Lafayette, b. April 22nd., 1824, m. Hattie Fleining, died at Elmira, N. Y., a prisoner after the close of the civil war. Left one son, John Launcelot Minor; 9. John Launcelot, b. June 3rd., 1826, died in Mobile, Ala., in 1855; 10. Philip P. B., b. Jan. 23rd., 1828, m. Eliza Perry, died June, 1884. Their issue were: Lucy Barbour, Fannie Friend, m. Dr. E. P. Riggs, a prominent physician of Birmingham, Ala., Mary Perry, Caro Boddie, m. Rev. J. Y. Penn, Philip Barbour, of Eutaw, Ala., and Elsie; 11. Lucy Landon Barbour, m. Dr. Joseph C. Hamilton. Their issue were: Joseph Courten, Henry Minor, Frances Barbour, who m. Richard B. Shepherd, of Mt. Vernon, Alabama, and Charlotte Anna, who m. Isaac B. Swift. The children of Henry M. Friend and Amanda Moore, are: Anne Virginia and Henry Minor. John Gilliam Friend and Loula Dunn Friend left one child, Ellen Trabue Friend. Fannie Minor, who m. Dr. E. P. Riggs, has three children: Philip Minor Riggs, Elise Riggs, and Fannie Minor Riggs. Caro Boddie Minor, who m. J. V. Penn, has one child, Sallie Bouchelle Penn. Frances B. Hamilton, who m. Richard B. Shepherd, has seven children: Frederick, Joseph H., Richard, William, Lucian M., Frances B., and Tazewell.

MARIA BARBOUR (Mordecai, James, James, James.) m. Col. Tillinghast, of South Carolina, and after his death m. Col. J. B. Hogan, of Mobile, Alabama, who was at one time collector of that port. She died without issue.

GABRIEL BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James, James.) m. Lucy Baylor, daughter of Wythe Baylor. They had one child, Winona, who m. Judge Cullen, of Richmond, Virginia, having two children: George Appleton Cullen, of Chicago, Ill., and Barbour Cullen. Mrs. Winona Cullen survives her husband, and lives in Chicago.

JAMES BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James, James.) died single.

NATHANIEL BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James, James.) m. Miss Bowles, of Jefferson county, Ky., and had three children: Frank Barbour, Medona, who died single, and Mary Bethel, who m. —.

LUCY BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James, James.) m. James Locke, and left no children.

SALLIE BRYAN (Mary, Thomas, James, James.) m. —Brown, of Kentucky, had six children, of whom only the name of one, Frank Brown, is known. After her death, her husband married a daughter of Bishop Meade, by whom he also had several children.

FANNY BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James, James.) died single.

ANN BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James, James.) m. Charles M. Taylor of Louisville, and had four children; Mary, Dr. Thomas W., Nathaniel, and Alfred. Nathaniel and Alfred died single. Mary m. Col. D. R. Burbank. Only one of their six children ever married, David R. Burbank, who married a daughter of Archibald Dixon, of Henderson. They had two children: Sue and Charlie.

LUCY BARBOUR (Philip, James, James, James.) m. Dr. Glass, of Henderson, Kentucky, had one son, Owen, who never married. He was in the Confederate army, and was detected while scouting near Henderson, Ky., and was killed in his attempt to escape capture.

ELIZABETH BARBOUR (Philip, James, James, James.) m. Wm. L. Jones, and removed to Memphis, Tenn., where she still lives. Her husband died many years ago. Issue: 1. Alice, m. Henry Garth, of New York City; 2. Philip B., m. Eliza Garth. They live in Memphis; 3. Wm., m. Mattie Crump, and resides at Vicksburg, Miss.; 4. Eugene, unmarried; 5. Norborne, unmarried; 6. Lucy, m. Wm. Clapp, all of Memphis. Mrs. Horace Garth has two children, Granville and Lena. Lena m. ——— Garth, and has two children.

PHILIP NORBORNE BARBOUR (Philip, James, James, James.) m. his first cousin, Martha, daughter of Jacob Hopkins. They left no issue. He was a West Point graduate, and a major in the regular army. Distinguished himself in the Mexican war, and fell in the charge at Monterey. His remains are buried at Frankfort, Ky., and a monument, erected by the State, marks his resting place.

SAMUEL BARBOUR (Philip, James, James, James.) m. ——— Clay. They lived and died in Henderson county, Ky. Had two sons, who entered the Confederate army as boys, and both were killed in the service. Neither ever married.

JAMES MORDECAI BARBOUR (Philip, James, James, James.) m. Lydia A. Scott, and both died at Henderson, Kentucky. They left one child, Anna Mordecai, m. Thomas F. Cheney, of Henderson, Ky. He died in 1898, she in 1892. They left six children as follows: Alice C., wife of Alfred McDaniel, of Tampa, Florida, Ruth C., wife of Jas. M. Ringo, of Clinton, Kentucky, Miss Edith B., of Henderson, Kentucky, Philip B., m. George Lee Allen, and resides in St. Louis, Mo., Harry T., of Princeton, Ky., and Robert B., of Henderson, Ky.

MARIA BARBOUR (Richard, James, James, James.) m. Jack Taylor.

ELIZA BARBOUR (Richard, James, James.) m. J. P. Taylor (Robert M.) and had two children: Alonzo, and Robert T. They had no descendants.

LUCY BARBOUR (Richard, James, James, James.) m. Col. ——— Alexander. They had no issue.

JAMES B. MOORE (Frances, James, James, James.) died single in 1871.

WILLIAM CATLETT MOORE (Frances, James, James, James.) m. Matilda R. Taylor, a daughter of Dr. Charles Taylor, of Orange, and a surgeon in the Revolution. Issue: Charles Catlett, Fanny Barbour, Sarah Barbour, James Mordecai, m. a Miss Andrews, and lives at Orange, C. H., John W., and Mary Evelina.

JOHN THROCKMORTON MOORE (Frances, James, James, James.) m. Ann P. Crutchfield, and had nine children.

GABRIEL BARBOUR MOORE (Frances, James, James, James.) m. Miss Reynolds, of Clarke county, Kentucky, and had nine children.

RICHARD BARBOUR MOORE (Frances, James, James, James.) m. 1st. Malory, and 2nd. Susan Crump, who is still living.

FRANCES THROCKMORTON MOORE (Frances, James, James, James.) m. A. G. Crutchfield. She is now living at Evansville, Indiana, in the eighty fourth year of her age, in the full possession of her health, bodily and mentally, and has recently rendered the writer most valuable assistance in tracing the various branches of the Barbour family. She has a daughter, the wife of William Field, of Evansville, Indiana, and a son, A. G. Crutchfield, of Smith's Mills, Kentucky.

LUCY BARBOUR BAYLOR (Lucy, James, James, James.) m. Gabriel Barbour, (Thomas, James, James, James.)

JAMES HARRISON (Sarah, James, James, James.) m. Miss Talbot, They had five children, all of whom are now dead, and their descendants, if any, are unknown.

BENJAMIN JOHNSON BARBOUR (James, Thomas, James, James.) b. 1821, m. Caroline H., daughter of the eminent Dr. George Watson, of Richmond, November 17th., 1844. He represented Orange in the State Legislature, and in 1865 was elected a representative in the Congress of the United States; was not permitted to take his seat, Virginia not having been sufficiently reconstructed. He was an orator of distinction, and a scholar of rare culture, and was for years Rector of the Board of Visitors of the University of Virginia. He died about 1897, leaving the following children: George W. Barbour, Thomas Barbour, Caroline, the wife of Dr. J. H. Ellis, Elise, the wife of James Graves, and F. Cornelia, the wife of Prof. Wm. G. Christian, of the University of Virginia.

LUCY BARBOUR (Thomas, James, James, James.) m. John Seymour Taliaferro, who was drowned in 1830. Issue: 1. James Barbour, died in his 18th year; 2. Lucy Maria, who died unmarried; 3. Frances Cornelia, unmarried, lives with her sister, Mrs. Waters; 4. Ann B., died unmarried; 5. Lindsey T., m. Wm. Smith Waters, July 21st, 1863. He died September 7th, 1873, leaving his widow and two children, John Seymour Taliaferro Waters, lawyer of Baltimore, who m. Mary Town Donaldson, and Lucy Maria Barbour Waters, who m. Charles F. Penniman, September 6th, 1892. He died November 13th, 1898, leaving one child, Wm. S. W. Penniman. Mrs. Wm. S. Waters is living at 225, West Lanvale st., Baltimore, and the writer is indebted to her for much of the information embodied in this sketch.

FRANCES CORNELIA BARBOUR (James, Thomas, James, James.) m. William Handy Collins, a distinguished lawyer of Baltimore. They left no issue.

PHILIPPA BARBOUR (Philip P., Thomas, James, James.) m. Judge R. H. Field, who succeeded her distinguished father as judge of the General Court of Virginia. She was his third wife. Their children were: 1. Philip Field, who was a gallant soldier in the civil war, and was killed May 23rd., at Cedarville, Virginia; 2. Fanny Field, who m. Charles Norville, of Lynchburg, Va.

ELIZABETH BARBOUR (Philip P., Thomas, James, James.) m. J. J. Ambler. Their children were: 1. John J., m. Bessie B. Davis; 2. Prof. Philip B., m. Willie H. Nicholas, of Seven Islands. They had one son, Prof. Nicholas Ambler, of Roanoke College; 3. Ella Cary, m. John Nicholas, of Lynchburg, having six children: Ambler, Philip, Lillie, Harry, J. Ellis, and Nannie Nicholas.

THOMAS BARBOUR (Philip P., Thomas, James, James.) m. Catharine Strother. He was a physician, and died in St. Louis, in 1849, of cholera incurred in the course of his profession. His children were: Thomas and John, of Missouri, Fanny Todd, m. ——— Gray, of Louisville, Kentucky, and Chalmers Barbour.

THE BRYAN—LILLARD FAMILY.

[By Judge D. A. Grimsley.]

Joseph Bryan settled in the county of Culpeper in 1752. He came from King George county, and is supposed to have been the father of William Bryan, who was the great grand father of William Jennings Bryan now (1900) for the second time the nominee of the Democrats for the presidency.

William Bryan lived near the town of Sperryville, now Rappahannock, then Culpeper county, and was a large landowner. He died in 1806, leaving the following children: 1. James; 2. John, m. Nancy Lillard; 3. William; 4. Aquilla; 5. Lucy, m. Dunnaway; 6. Elizabeth, m. Baldeck.

The year following William Bryan's death, his lands were divided among his children, and to his son, John, was allotted that portion lying near the town of Sperryville. The old Bryan house, on this tract, still stands in a good state of preservation.

Nancy Lillard Bryan, the wife of John Bryan, was the daughter of John Lillard, a soldier in the Revolutionary army, who lived in the Bryan neighborhood.

Between 1810 and 1825 the Bryan family sold out their ancestral estates, and moved west to Kentucky, Tennessee, and Ohio.

John Bryan, the grand father of Williams Jennings, left Virginia in 1825. Silas Lillard Bryan, the father of Williams Jennings, was, at that time, four years of age. John settled on the banks of the Ohio, near the mouth of the Big Kanawha, where he and his wife, Nancy Lillard, died, the one in 1830, and the other in 1835. After their death the family moved further West to Illinois and Missouri. In 1840, Silas Lillard Bryan, the father of William Jennings, went to live with an older brother in Missouri, who had before settled in that state. From his home he attended school for a time, then went to Marion county, Ill., where he taught school for a year or so, then went to college, studied law, and began its practice in 1852, and soon rose to prominence in the profession. He was a member of the constitutional convention, and of the senate of the State of Illinois, and a circuit judge for a number of years. He was the Democratic nominee for congress in 1862, but was defeated. He was a man of ability and high character, a devout Christian, and an uncompromising Democrat. He died about 1880, having the following children: 1. Fanny, m.——Baird; 2. Williams Jennings, m.——Baird, having Ruth, William Jennings and Grace; 3. Charles, m.——; 4. Mamie, m.——Allen; 5. Nanny, unmarried.

John Lillard, the father of Nancy Lillard Bryan, m. Miss Garrett, and besides Nancy, had: 1. Silas Lillard, who went to Mississippi, became a wealthy planter, and died without issue; 2. Capt. Benjamin Lillard, m. Elizabeth Browning, d. 1867; 3. Malinda, m. Early Corbin, and died without issue; 4. A daughter, m.——Stone; 5. A daughter, m.——Yates; 6. A daughter, m.——Shackelford, all three of whom went West.

Benjamin Lillard, who m. Elizabeth Browning, a daughter of Nicholas Browning, had issue as follows: 1. Chas. H., moved to Miss., and m.——Gurley; 2. Lucy M., m. 1st James O'Bannon, having P. H. O'Bannon, m. Josephine Miller, and Roberta J., m. Silas L. Cooper. Lucy M., m. 2nd Cornelius Smith, by whom there were no children; 3. Margaret, m. William L. Browning, having Bettie A., m. Maj. D. A. Grimsley, Annie M., m. B. F. Bywaters, Benjamin W., m. Ella Rixey, Lucy C., m. Capt. R. R. Duncan, Silas H., m. Lizzie Simms, and Elocia, m. William Timberlake; 4. Silas B., m. Mildred Duncan, having Laura, m. S. R. Browning, Lizzie, m. Geo. F. Pulliam, Lucy, m. James Miller; 5. Virginia, died single; 6. William J., m. Virginia Browning,

daughter of Mason R. Browning, having Benjamin, Silas, Vernon, m. Frank Lillife, Lena, m.——Harrison, Roberta, m.——Funk; 7. Edwina C., m. Richard H. Browning, having Ophelia, m. William Lillard, Edward, m. and lives in Missouri, Sally, m. George Harrison, Frank, m.——Denton and lives in Missouri, Lessie, Jane, m. Richard Duncan, Robert Lee, Eva, and Lucy.

Note. All the Lillards of Culpeper and Rappahannock are probably related, and thus, through the Lillard family, related to the Bryans.

THE BROWNING FAMILY.

[By Judge D. A. Grimsley.]

John Browning, b. in England in 1594, came to Virginia in 1622 in ship "Abigail," and served in the House of Burgesses in 1629.

William Browning came to Virginia about 1623 in ship "Bona Nova." See Patton's list of American emigrants.

It is supposed that the Virginia Brownings descended from one, or both, of the above, but the line of descent cannot be directly traced.

The Brownings appeared in Virginia soon after the settlement of the colony. One of them, as appears from Henning's Statutes, was a member of the House of Burgesses, but whether the Culpeper family is a descendant of this man is not definitely known.

Francis Browning settled near Gaines X Roads, now Rappahannock, in 1735. He is supposed to have come from Caroline county. One Thomas Browning also came to Culpeper about that time, but returned to Caroline.

The wife of Francis Browning was a Miss. Lloyd, of Maryland, and they had the following children: 1. Francis, m. Frances Norman; 2. Nicholas, m. Sarah Washburn; 3. John, m. Miss Demorest; 4. Jacob, m. Elizabeth Bywaters; 5. Mary, m. Courtney Norman; 6. Ruth, m. William Duncan; 7. a daughter m.——Turner.

FRANCIS BROWNING (Francis.) m. Frances Norman, and had 1. Shadrach, m. Polly Route; 2. Charles, m. Mollie Strother; 3. William, m. Milly Roberts; 4. James, m. Miss Deane, and moved to Ky; 5. Reuben, m. Ann Hickman, and went to Ky; 6. John, m. Elizabeth Strother; 7. Isaac, m. a daughter of Joshua Browning, Captain in the Virginia State Line; 8. Francis, died in Revolutionary army; 9. Molly, m. James Duncan; 10. Sarah, m.——Duncan; 11. Asenith, m. Benjamin Duncan.

NICHOLAS BROWNING (Francis.) m. Sarah Washburn, and had 1. Nicholas, m. Miss Sloane; 2. Charles, m. Miss Wright; 3. A son who went to South Carolina.

JACOB BROWNING (Francis.) m. Elizabeth Bywaters, and had 1. Samuel, m. Miss Dunn, and went to Ky; 2. George, m. Elizabeth Browning, and went to N. C.; 3. Edmund, m. Sarah Allan, and went to Ill.; 4. Jacob, m. and went to Missouri. Was a Baptist preacher; 5. Lloyd, m. Elizabeth Allan, and went to Mo.; 6. Mary, m. Capt William Norman, and was maternal grandmother of Rev. Barnett Grimsley; 7. Senie, m. Edward King, and went to Ky.; 8. Delilah, m. Joseph Tanner, and went to Ky.; 9. Bettie, m. Elijah Anthony, and went to Ky.

JOHN BROWNING (Francis.) m. Miss Demorest, and had: 1. James, m. Miss Hickman, sister of Gen. Hickman, and went to Ky; 2. Joshua, m. Ann Scott, and went to Ky. He was the father of Thomas Browning, m. Elizabeth Lewright, who was the father of Robert Lewright Browning, Lieut. in the U. S. Navy, was drowned in Trinidad bay, and was the father of Chas. H. Browning, the founder of the order of "Runnemede," and author of "Magna Charta Barons, and their Descendants;" 3. Francis went to Russell county, Va., as did his brother, Enos.

After this came the great dinner, which was prepared under the direction of Jere Strother, at the old Bell Tavern, the great bell in its front giving it its name. No dining hall was spacious enough to accommodate the guests, so the banquet was held under a tent in the garden, which required five hundred yards of brown linen to construct. And under this grand canopy the La Fayette banquet was held. Meats were barbecued in every style—in pits and on spits. There were roasted pigs, ducks, turkies, hams, and everything else to correspond. Thirty toasts were drunk. Lovely maidens, in white, were the waitresses, one of them, Miss Sallie Barbour, reciting a poem. Mrs. Geraldine Lightfoot, Misses Sarah and Ann Norris were also among them. Years ago Miss Sarah Norris gave the writer an account of this event, in which she recalled the dessert of nuts, etc., and the filbert that La Fayette put in his mouth, which, proving a nut that he could not crack, he laid beside his plate, and was secured by her as a souvenir of the hero. A ball at night in the Masonic Hall wound up the day, La Fayette leaving next morning for Warrenton, having many citizens and military as his escort, among whom were Col. Gibson and Storrow, Judge Green and others. On his visit to Culpeper Gen. La Fayette was accompanied by ex-President Monroe.

THE PRESBYTERIANS OF CULPEPER.

[By G. D. Gray.]

The Presbyterian church of Culpeper was organized in 1813, consisting then of 24 members.

On the 14th of April, 1815, Samuel Davies Hoge, father of the late Dr. Moses D. Hoge, of Richmond, was installed as the first pastor. He had been supplying the pulpit for about two years previous to that time. He continued to be the pastor for several years. Who succeeded him as pastor, or stated supply, is not known, but in 1832, Rev. A. D. Pollock became their stated supply, and continued to be such till some time in 1837, when Rev. John J. Royall became their stated supply. The church, at that time, comprised the counties of Culpeper, Madison, Orange, Spotsylvania and Rappahannock, and had over 50 members. Among them were the following:

Elders: William Kemper, father of Governor Kemper, John Glassell. Members: Elizabeth Slaughter, Lucy Ashby, Mary Somerville, Maria Kemper, Irena P. Green, Sarah Freeman, Lucy Gordon, Betsy Gordon, M. G. Spotswood, Hannah Grymes, Betsy Shackelford, Anne Robertson, Mildred Smith, Cecilia Wallace, Sarah C. Barbour, Mary H. Somerville, Mrs. Susan Thornton, Fanny Shackelford, William Glassell, Walter Somerville, John Ashby, William Ashby, Miss Duncanson, Marion Glassell, Elizabeth Lee, Louisa B. Glassell, Elizabeth Ashby, Emily Ashby, Mary Anne Wallace, Mrs. Martin Slaughter, Mrs. H. Strother, Mrs. Mary Ann Strother, Harriet P. Strother, Henry Strother, Aylette Buckner, Mary Rolls, Robert Deatherage, Mrs. Deatherage, George Thom, Jane Nelson, Susan Nelson, Elizabeth Nelson, Harriet P. Spotswood, Mary Frances Thornton, Elizabeth Thornton, Mrs. Nancy Shivers, Miss Calvert, Mrs. Jett, Mrs. Sally Grimes, Miss Sally Grymes, Mrs. Nellie Skinker, Miss Agnes Kemper, and Miss Sarah Kemper.

Mr. Royall continued to supply the pulpit of this church till the month of December, 1855, when Rev. A. D. Pollock again became the stated supply, and continued this relation with the church till the year 1867, when he resigned, and, at his request, Rev. Robert L. McMurrin was invited to take his place. The house of worship, situated at the northern end of Main street, had been destroyed during the war between the States, the lot sold, and money invested in the lot on which the present building was erected, which

was built in the year 1868. The congregation occupied their new church building in March, 1869, for the first time. Rev. Mr. McMurrin continued to occupy the position of stated supply till some time in the year 1870, when Rev. R. T. Berry took his place and occupied the pulpit till September, 1871.

The church was without a pastor or stated supply till January, 1874, when Rev. W. W. Reese became the supply which position he held till January, 1876, when he was elected and installed pastor, which office he held till September, 1875. In 1877 Rev. Samuel K. Winn was elected and installed pastor, and he continued as such till April, 1879, when he resigned to accept a call to Petersburg. The church pulpit was again vacant till May, 1881, when Rev. J. P. Strider was installed pastor, which position he filled till October, 1883, when he resigned to accept a call to Savannah, Ga. The church was left again without any stated ministry till April, 1886, when Rev. Edward Eells was elected and installed pastor, which office he held till October 1887. From October, 1887, to May, 1889, the pulpit was again vacant. From May, 1889, to March, 1891, Rev. R. R. Howison supplied the pulpit. From October, 1894 to October, 1895, the pulpit was filled by Rev. T. R. Sampson, D. D., after which time there was no stated supply till April, 1896, when Rev. J. Louis McClung was elected pastor. Mr. McClung declined the call as pastor but has continued to supply the pulpit to the present time, November, 1900. The present number of members is 40.

REGARDING THE GERMANNA SETTLEMENT.

[Mr. Willis M. Kemper, of Cincinnati, Ohio, author of the "Kemper Genealogy," has recently (Sept., 1900) been on a visit to Germany, and has furnished the following concerning the old settlement of Germanna.—R. T. G.]

Several years prior to 1714 Gov. Spotswood discovered deposits of iron ore on the large tracts of land he had entered, where Germanna was afterwards located, in Spotsylvania (now Orange) county. He spent much time arranging his plans to work this one, and in getting the Queen's (Ann) permission, and in having the royal share determined. After these matters were adjusted he needed iron miners and iron workers, to mine the ore, and build furnaces and run them, and there were none in Virginia. When the Baron de Graffenreid was in Virginia after his escape from the North Carolina Indian massacre, he arranged with Spotswood to get miners for him from Germany, and with this in view de Graffenreid wrote to miners with whom he was acquainted in Germany, and arranged for their coming to Virginia. The colony was gathered from the neighborhood of the village of Musen in the province of Nassau—Siegen, in Westphalia, some ten miles Northeast of the old city of Seigen. This is a mining country, and at Musen is one of the most celebrated iron mines in Germany, which has been worked since early in the 14th century. The colony, as it reached Virginia, was composed of twelve heads of families, viz: John Kemper, Jacob Holtzclaw, John and Harman Fishback, John Hoffman, Harmon Utterback, Tillman Weaver (Webber), John Joseph Martin, (Merden), Peter Hitt (Heide), Jacob Coons (Countz), —Wayman and —Handback. The colony may have been larger when it left Germany, for it spent the greater part of the fall of the year 1713, and January, 1714, in London, and some names are mentioned which do not appear in Virginia. There also came, either with them or very shortly after them, their pastor, John Henry Hager, a very learned man, who had been pastor of the reformed church at Ober Fishback, in the neighborhood of Musen. This was the first German colony that came to Virginia, and they were settled by Gov. Spotswood at Germanna in April, 1714, where cabins and a block house were built for them. They went to mining ore for the governor, and built the blast furnace, the remains of which are to be seen in the neighborhood. Here they remained for several years, when, owing to some dissatisfaction with the governor's treatment of them, they removed, about 1720, to Germantown, in what is now Fauquier county, where they leased large tracts of lands and went to farming. By this time other German colonies had come to Virginia, some of which had to pay their passage by working for the governor. The reformed part of these emigrants, with their old pastor, went to Germantown, Fauquier, while the Lutheran part of the colonists went a little later to Robinson's river. A recent visit